

CB01-A KJV

From Creation to Nimrod's Kingdom Falling

Gen 2:4

This is the account of the heavens and the earth when they were created, in the day that **the LORD God** made earth and heaven. (NASV)

These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that **the LORD God** made the earth and the heavens. (KJV)

Gen 1:1

In the beginning **God** created the heaven [heavens] and the earth.

Gen 1:2 And the **earth was without form, and void;** and darkness *was* upon the face of **the deep**. And **the Spirit of God** moved upon the face of **the waters**.

Comment

Joh 1:1 In the beginning was **the Word**, and the Word was with God, and **the Word was God**.
Joh 1:2 **The same** was in the beginning with God.
Joh 1:3 All things were made by **him**; and without **him** was not any thing made that was made.
1Jn 1:1 That which was from the beginning,...**the Word** of life;

Day 1 - Light, Day and Night

Gen 1:3 And **God** said, Let there be **light**: and there was light.
• Gen 1:4 And **God** saw the light, that *it was* good: and **God** divided the light from the darkness.
• Gen 1:5 And **God** called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night.
And the evening and the morning were **the first day**.

Day 2 - The Expanse/Heaven/Sky between two bodies of water

Gen 1:6 And **God** said, Let there be a **firmament** [H7549: *expanse*] **in the midst of the waters**, and let it divide the waters from the waters.
Gen 1:7 And **God** made **the firmament**, and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was so.
Gen 1:8 And **God** called the firmament Heaven.
And the evening and the morning were **the second day**.

Day 3 - Land and Vegetation

Gen 1:9 And **God** said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry *land* appear: and it was so.
Gen 1:10 And **God** called **the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas**: and **God** saw that *it was* good.

Gen 2:5 And **no plant of the field** was yet in the earth, and **no herb of the field** had yet sprung up; for Jehovah **God** had not caused it to rain upon the earth: and there was not a man to till the ground; (ASV 1911)
Gen 2:6 But there went up **a mist** from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

Gen 1:11 And **God** said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, *and* the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

Gen 2:9 And out of the ground made **the LORD God** to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; **the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil**.

Gen 1:12 And the earth brought forth grass, *and* herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and **God** saw that *it was* good.

Gen 1:13 And the evening and the morning were **the third day**.

Day 4 - Sun, Moon, Stars

Gen 1:14 And **God** said, Let there be **lights in the firmament** [H7549: *expanse*] **of the heaven**

- to divide the day from the night;
- and let them be for **signs**, and for **seasons**, and for **days**, and **years**:
- **Gen 1:15** And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth:

and it was so.

Gen 1:16 And **God** made two great lights;

- **the greater light** to rule the day,
- and **the lesser light** to rule the night:

he made the **stars** also.

Gen 1:17 And **God** set them in the firmament of the heaven

- to give light upon the earth,
- **Gen 1:18** And to rule over the day and over the night,
- and to divide the light from the darkness:

and **God** saw that *it was* good.

Gen 1:19 And the evening and the morning were **the fourth day**.

Note: Fixed pattern of the universe

Jer 31:35 Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, *and* the ordinances [NASV: *fixed pattern*] of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts *is* his name:

Jer 31:36 If those ordinances [NASV: *fixed pattern*] depart from before me, saith the LORD, *then* the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

Jer 33:25 Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant *be* not with day and night, *and if* I have not appointed the **ordinances** [NASV: *fixed pattern*] of heaven and earth; Jer 33:26 Then will I cast away the seed of **Jacob**, and David my servant, *so* that I will not take *any* of his seed *to be* rulers over the seed of **Abraham**, **Isaac**, and **Jacob**: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

NASV translation:

Pro 8:27 "When He established the heavens, I was there, When He inscribed a circle on the face of the deep,

Pro 8:28 When He **made firm** the skies above, When the springs of the deep became **fixed**,

Pro 8:29 When He set for the sea its boundary, So that the water should not transgress His command, When He marked out the foundations of the earth; ...

Act 1:7 ... "It is not for you to know times or epochs which the Father has **fixed** by His own authority; ...

Act 17:31 ... He has **fixed** a day in which He will judge the world in righteousness through a Man whom He has appointed, having furnished proof to all men by raising Him from the dead."

1Sa 2:8 "He raises the poor from the dust, He lifts the needy from the ash heap To make them sit with nobles, And inherit a seat of honor; For the pillars of the earth are **the LORD'S**, And He set the world on them.

Day 5 - Birds and Sea Creatures

Gen 1:20 And **God** said,

Let the **waters** bring forth abundantly **the moving creature that hath life**,
and **fowl** *that* may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

Gen 1:21 And **God** created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind,
and every winged fowl after his kind:

and **God** saw that *it was good*.

Gen 1:22 And **God** blessed them, saying,

Be fruitful, and multiply,
and fill the waters in the seas,
and let fowl multiply in the earth.

Gen 1:23 And the evening and the morning were **the fifth day**.

Day 6.1 - Creation of Adam

<p>Gen 1:26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.</p> <p>Gen 2:7 And the LORD God formed man <i>of</i> the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.</p> <p>Gen 2:8 And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.</p> <p>Gen 2:18 And the LORD God said, <i>It is</i> not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.</p>	<p>Book of Jashar Chapter 1 Jsr 1:1a And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness,</p> <p>Note: the Book of Jashar is recommended reading in Joshua and Samuel <u>Joshua 10:13</u> So the sun stood still, and the moon stopped, Until the nation avenged themselves of their enemies. Is it not written in the book of Jashar? And the sun stopped in the middle of the sky, and did not hasten to go <i>down</i> for about a whole day. <u>2Samuel 1:18</u> KJV (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah <i>the use of the bow</i>: behold, <i>it is</i> written in the book of Jasher.)</p> <p>Jsr 1:2 And God formed man from the ground, and he blew into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul endowed with speech.</p> <p>Jsr 1:3 And the Lord said, It is not good for man to be alone; I will make unto him a helpmeet.</p>
--	--

Day 6.2 - Creation of Land Animals

<p>Gen 2:19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought <i>them</i> unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that <i>was</i> the name thereof.</p> <p>Gen 2:20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.</p>	<p>Gen 1:24 Then God said, "Let the earth bring forth living creatures after their kind: cattle and creeping things and beasts of the earth after their kind"; and it was so.</p> <p>Gen 1:25 God made the beasts of the earth after their kind, and the cattle after their kind, and everything that creeps on the ground after its kind; and God saw that it was good.</p>
--	---

Day 6.3 - Creation of Eve

<p>Gen 2:21 And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;</p> <p>Gen 2:22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.</p> <p>Gen 2:23 And Adam said, This <i>is</i> now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.</p> <p>Gen 2:24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.</p> <p>Gen 2:25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.</p> <p>-----</p> <p>Gen 3:20 And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.</p>	<p>Jsr 1:4 And the Lord caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept, and he took away one of his ribs, and he built flesh upon it, and formed it and brought it to Adam, and Adam awoke from his sleep, and behold a woman was standing before him.</p> <p>Jsr 1:5a And he said, This is a bone of my bones and it shall be called woman, for this has been taken from man;</p> <p>Jsr 1:5b and Adam called her name Eve, for she was the mother of all living.</p>
--	--

Day 6.4 - God's instructions to Adam and Eve

<p>Gen 2:15 And the LORD God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.</p> <p>-----</p> <p>Gen 1:27 So God created man in his <i>own</i> image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.</p> <p>Gen 1:28 And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.</p> <p>Gen 1:29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which <i>is</i> upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which <i>is</i> the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.</p> <p>Gen 1:30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein <i>there is</i> life, <i>I have given</i> every green herb for meat: and it was so.</p> <p>-----</p> <p>Gen 2:16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:</p> <p>Gen 2:17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.</p>	<p>Jsr 1:7a And the Lord God took Adam and his wife, and he placed them in the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it;</p> <p>Jsr 1:1b and God created man in his own image.</p> <p>Jsr 1:6 And God blessed them and called their names Adam and Eve in the day that he created them, and the Lord God said, Be fruitful and multiply and fill the earth.</p> <p>Jsr 1:7b and he commanded them and said unto them, From every tree of the garden you may eat,</p> <p>but from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat thereof you shall surely die.</p> <p>Jsr 1:8 And when God had blessed and commanded them, He went from them, and Adam and his wife dwelt in the garden according to the command which the Lord had commanded them.</p>
--	---

Gen 1:31 And **God** saw every thing that He had made, and, behold, *it was* very good.

And the evening and the morning were **the sixth day**.

Gen 2:1 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

Day 7 - The day of rest which later becomes a command often disobeyed

Gen 2:2 And on **the seventh day** **God** ended his work which he had made; and **he rested on the seventh day** from all his work which he had made.

Gen 2:3 And **God** blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which **God** created and made.

Four Rivers from the garden in Eden

Gen 2:10

And **a river went out of Eden** to water **the garden**; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

- **Gen 2:11** The name of the first *is* **Pison** [H6376: Pishon]: that *is* it which compasseth the whole land of **Havilah**, where there is gold;
Gen 2:12 And the gold of that land *is* good: there *is* bdellium and the onyx stone.
Note Bible maps disagree on Havilah's location
- **Gen 2:13** And the name of the second river *is* **Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia** [Cush]. Note: The location of this Cush and river Gihon is a subject of debate amongst scholars.
- **Gen 2:14** And the name of the third river *is* **Hiddekel** [H2313: also called **Tigris**]: that is it which goeth toward the east of Assyria.
- And the fourth river *is* **Euphrates**.

The Fall

Gen 3:1 Now **the serpent** was more subtil (H6175: crafty) than any beast of the field which **the LORD God** had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea [NASV: indeed], hath **God** said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of **the garden**?

Gen 3:2 And the woman said unto **the serpent**, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of **the garden**:

Gen 3:3 But of the fruit of **the tree which is in the midst of the garden**, **God** hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

Gen 3:4 And **the serpent** said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

Gen 3:5 For **God** doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

Gen 3:6 And when **the woman** saw that **the tree** was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto **her husband with her**; and he did eat.

Gen 3:7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

Gen 3:8 And they heard the voice of **the LORD God** walking in **the garden** in the cool of the day: and **Adam** and his wife hid themselves from the presence of **the LORD God** amongst the trees of **the garden**.

Gen 3:9 And **the LORD God** called unto **Adam**, and said unto him, Where art thou?

Jsr 1:9 And **the serpent**, which **God** had created with them in the earth, came to them to incite them to transgress the command of **God** which he had commanded them.

Jsr 1:10a And **the serpent** enticed and persuaded the woman to eat from **the tree of knowledge**,

Jsr 1:10b and **the woman** hearkened to the voice of **the serpent**, and she transgressed the word of **God**, and took from **the tree of the knowledge of good and evil**, and she ate, and she took from it and gave also to **her husband** and he ate.

Jsr 1:11 And **Adam** and his wife transgressed the command of **God** which he commanded them, and **God** knew it,

Gen 3:10 And he said, I heard thy voice in **the garden**, and I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid myself.

Gen 3:11 And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of **the tree**, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

Gen 3:12 And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest *to be* with me, she gave me of **the tree**, and I did eat.

Gen 3:13 And **the LORD God** said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

Gen 3:14 And **the LORD God** said unto **the serpent**, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:

Gen 3:15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

Gen 3:16 Unto **the woman** he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire *shall be* to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

Gen 3:17 And unto **Adam** he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of **the tree**, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed *is* the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the days of thy life;

Gen 3:18 Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

Gen 3:19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou *art*, and unto dust shalt thou return.

Gen 3:21 Unto **Adam** also and to his wife did **the LORD God** make coats of skins, and clothed them.

Gen 3:22 And **the LORD God** said, Behold, the man is become as one of **us**, *to know good and evil*: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of **the tree of life**, and eat, and live for ever:

Gen 3:23 Therefore **the LORD God** sent him forth from **the garden of Eden**, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

Gen 3:24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of **the garden of Eden Cherubims**, and a **flaming sword** which turned every way, to keep the way of **the tree of life**.

and his anger was kindled against them and he cursed them.

Jsr 1:12a And **the Lord God** drove them that day from **the garden of Eden**, to till the ground from which they were taken, and they went and dwelt **at the east of the garden of Eden**;

Cain murders Abel First mention of sacrifices

<p>Gen 4:1 And Adam knew (note: had sexual intercourse with) Eve his wife;</p> <p>and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.</p> <p>Gen 4:2 And she again bare his brother Abel.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • And Abel was a keeper of sheep, • but Cain was a tiller of the ground. <p>Gen 4:3 And in process of time it came to pass, that</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD. • Gen 4:4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. • And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering: • Gen 4:5 But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. <p>And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.</p> <p>Gen 4:6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?</p> <p>Gen 4:7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee <i>shall be</i> his desire, [note: its desire in the ASV and NASV versions] and thou shalt rule over him [note: you must be master over sin in the NASV and ASV versions].</p> <p>Gen 4:8a And Cain talked with Abel his brother:</p> <p>and it came to pass, when they were in the field,</p>	<p>Jsr 1:12b and Adam knew his wife Eve and she bore two sons and three daughters</p> <p>Jsr 1:13 And she called the name of the first born Cain, saying, I have obtained a man from the Lord,</p> <p>and the name of the other she called Abel, for she said, In vanity we came into the earth, and in vanity we shall be taken from it</p> <p>Jsr 1:14 And the boys grew up and their father gave them a possession in the land;</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • and Cain was a tiller of the ground, • and Abel a keeper of sheep. <p>Jsr 1:15 And it was at the expiration of a few years, that they brought an approximating offering to the Lord,</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • and Cain brought from the fruit of the ground, • and Abel brought from the firstlings of his flock from the fat thereof, • and God turned and inclined to Abel and his offering, and a fire came down from the Lord from heaven and consumed it. • Jsr 1:16 And unto Cain and his offering the Lord did not turn, and he did not incline to it, <i>for he had brought from the inferior fruit of the ground before the Lord</i>, <p>and Cain was jealous against his brother Abel on account of this,</p> <p>and he sought a pretext to slay him.</p> <p>Jsr 1:17 And in some time after, Cain and Abel his brother, went one day into the field to do their work; and they were both in the field, Cain tilling and ploughing his ground, and Abel feeding his flock; and the flock passed that part which Cain had ploughed in the ground, and it sorely grieved Cain on this account.</p> <p>Jsr 1:18 And Cain approached his brother Abel in anger, and he said unto him, What is there between me and thee, that thou comest to dwell and bring thy flock to feed in my land?</p> <p>Jsr 1:19 And Abel answered his brother Cain and said unto him, What is there between me and thee, that thou shalt eat the flesh of my flock and clothe thyself with</p>
--	--

that **Cain** rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

Gen 4:9 And **the LORD** said unto Cain, Where *is* Abel thy brother?

And he said, I know not: *Am* I my brother's keeper?

Gen 4:10 And he said, What hast thou done? **the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground.**

Gen 4:11 And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

Gen 4:12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

their wool?

Jsr 1:20 And now therefore, put off the wool of my sheep with which thou hast clothed thyself, and recompense me for their fruit and flesh which thou hast eaten, and when thou shalt have done this, I will then go from thy land as thou hast said.

Jsr 1:21 And **Cain** said to his brother Abel, Surely if I slay thee this day, who will require thy blood from me?

Jsr 1:22 And **Abel** answered Cain, saying, Surely **God** who has made us in the earth, he will avenge my cause, and he will require my blood from thee shouldst thou slay me, for **the Lord** is the judge and arbiter, and it is he who will requite man according to his evil, and the wicked man according to the wickedness that he may do upon earth.

Jsr 1:23 And now, if thou shouldst slay me here, surely **God** knoweth thy secret views, and will judge thee for the evil which thou didst declare to do unto me this day.

Jsr 1:24 And when **Cain** heard the words which Abel his brother had spoken, behold the anger of Cain was kindled against his brother Abel for declaring this thing.

Jsr 1:25 And **Cain** hastened and rose up, and took the iron part of his ploughing instrument, with which he suddenly smote his brother and he slew him, and Cain spilt the blood of his brother Abel upon the earth, and the blood of Abel streamed upon the earth before the flock.

Jsr 1:26 And after this Cain repented having slain his brother, and he was sadly grieved, and he wept over him and it vexed him exceedingly.

Jsr 1:27 And Cain rose up and dug a hole in the field, wherein he put his brother's body, and he turned the dust over it.

Jsr 1:28 And **the Lord** knew what Cain had done to his brother, and **the Lord** appeared to Cain and said unto him, Where is Abel thy brother that was with thee?

Jsr 1:29 And Cain dissembled, and said, I do not know, am I my brother's keeper? And **the Lord** said unto him, What hast thou done? The voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground where thou hast slain him.

Jsr 1:30 For thou hast slain thy brother and hast dissembled before me, and didst imagine in thy heart that I saw thee not, nor knew all thy actions.

Jsr 1:31 But thou didst this thing and didst slay thy brother for naught and because he spoke rightly to thee, and now, therefore, cursed be thou from the ground which opened its mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand, and wherein thou didst bury him.

Jsr 1:32 And it shall be when thou shalt till it, it shall no more give thee its strength as in the beginning, for thorns and thistles shall the ground produce, and thou shalt be moving and wandering in the earth until the day of thy death.

Gen 4:13 And Cain said unto **the LORD**, My punishment *is* greater than I can bear.

Gen 4:14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, *that* every one that findeth me shall slay me.

Note: Gen 5:3-5 - The long life span of **Adam** (930 years) and **Eve** allowed them to produce several sons and daughters who were in turn with their long lifespans fruitful and multiplying (per Gen 1:28) during the life of Cain. The genealogies in scripture do not necessarily document all children born to a certain parents but simply highlight the significant offspring to illustrate a certain truth. Incest was permitted due to the purer gene pool until the time of Moses when a law was enacted against it to prevent genetic defects and diseases.

Gen 4:15 And **the LORD** said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. **And the LORD set a mark upon Cain**, lest any finding him should kill him.

Gen 4:16 And Cain went out from the presence of **the LORD**, and dwelt in **the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.**

Cain's children

Gen 4:17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare **Enoch**:

[Note: This is not the righteous Enoch (son of Jared) whom **God** took directly to heaven.]

and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch.

Gen 4:18 And unto **Enoch** was born **Irada**: and Irada begat **Mehujael**: and Mehujael begat **Methusael** [NASV:Methushael] : and Methusael begat **Lamech**.

Jsr 1:34 And **Cain** knew his wife in those days, and she conceived and bare a son, and he called his name **Enoch**, saying, In that time **the Lord** began to give him rest and quiet in the earth.

Jsr 1:35 And at that time Cain also began to build a city: and he built the city and he called the name of the city **Enoch**, according to the name of his son; for in those days **the Lord** had given him rest upon the earth, and he did not move about and wander as in the beginning.

Jsr 1:36 And **Irada** was born to **Enoch**, and Irada begat **Mechuyael** and Mechuyael begat **Methusael**.

Seth and Enosh born to Adam

Gen 4:25 And **Adam** knew his wife again; and she bare a son,

and called his name **Seth**: For **God**, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

Gen 4:26a And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name **Enos** [H583: Enosh]:

Jsr 2:1 And it was in the hundred and thirtieth year of the life of **Adam** upon the earth, that he again knew **Eve** his wife, and she conceived and bare a son in his likeness and in his image, and she called his name **Seth**, saying, Because **God** has appointed me another seed in the place of Abel, for Cain has slain him.

Jsr 2:2 And Seth lived **one hundred and five years**, and he begat a son; and Seth called the name of his son **Enosh**, saying, Because in that time **the sons of men** began to multiply, and to afflict their souls and hearts by transgressing and rebelling against **God**.

Note: For the next two sections below:

Luk 3:37 the son of Methuselah, the son of Enoch, the son of Jared, the son of Mahalaleel, the son of Cainan,

Luk 3:38 the son of Enosh, the son of Seth, the son of Adam, the son of God.

Gen 5:9 **Enosh** lived ninety years, and became the father of Kenan.

Genesis calls Cainan, Kenan whereas Luke and Jashar call him Cainan.

Man's continued rebellion against God in the days of Enosh

Jsr 2:3 And it was **in the days of Enosh** that **the sons of men continued**

- to rebel and transgress against **God**,
- to increase the anger of **the Lord** against **the sons of men**.

Jsr 2:4a And **the sons of men** went and they served other gods, and they forgot **the Lord** who had created them in the earth:

Jsr 2:4b and in those days **the sons of men** made images

- of brass and iron,
- wood
- and stone,

and they bowed down and served them.

Jsr 2:5 And **every man**

made his god and they bowed down to them,
and **the sons of men** forsook **the Lord** all the days of **Enosh** and **his** children;

and **the anger of the Lord** was kindled on account of their works and abominations which they did in the earth.

Jsr 2:6 And **the Lord** caused the waters of **the river Gihon** to overwhelm them,
and **he** destroyed and consumed them,
and he destroyed **the third part of the earth**.

and notwithstanding this, **the sons of men** did not turn from their evil ways,
and their hands were yet extended to do evil in the sight of **the Lord**.

Jsr 2:7 And **in those days**

there was neither sowing nor reaping in the earth;

and there was no food for **the sons of men**

and **the famine** was very great in those days.

Jsr 2:8 And the seed which they sowed **in those days** in the ground became thorns, thistles and briers;

for from the days of Adam was this declaration concerning the earth,
of the curse of God, which he cursed the earth,
on account of the sin which Adam sinned before **the Lord**.

Jsr 2:9 And it was **when** men continued

- to rebel and transgress against **God**,
- and to corrupt their ways,

that **the earth** also **became corrupt**.

Cainan son of Enosh

<p>Gen 5:9 Enosh lived ninety years, and became the father of Kenan. (NASV)</p> <p>Gen 5:9 And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan: (KJV)</p>	<p>Jsr 2:10 And Enosh lived ninety years and he begat Cainan;</p> <p>Note: “begat” can mean the male child is either the direct son of or descendant of “the father”.</p>
<p>Note: Adam > Seth > Enosh > Cainan/Kenan > Mahalaleel > Jared > Enoch > Methuselah > Noah</p>	

Jsr 2:11 And **Cainan** grew up and he was **forty years old**, and he became **wise and had knowledge and skill in all wisdom**, and he reigned over all **the sons of men**, and he led **the sons of men to wisdom and knowledge**; for Cainan was a very wise man and had understanding in all wisdom, and with his wisdom **he ruled over spirits and demons**;

12 And Cainan knew by his wisdom that **God** would destroy **the sons of men** for having sinned upon earth, and that **the Lord** would in the latter days bring upon them the waters of the flood.

13 And in those days **Cainan wrote upon tablets of stone, what was to take place in time to come, and he put them in his treasures.**

Jsr 2:14 And **Cainan** reigned over the whole earth, and he turned some of **the sons of men** to the service of **God**.

<p>Gen 5:13 Then Kenan lived eight hundred and forty years after he became the father of Mahalaleel, and he had <i>other sons and daughters</i>. (NASV)</p> <p>Gen 5:13 And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters: (KJV)</p>	<p>Jsr 2:15 And when Cainan was seventy years old, he begat three sons and two daughters.</p> <p>Jsr 2:16 And these are the names of the children of Cainan;</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • the name of the first born Mahlallel, • the second Enan, • and the third Mered, • and their sisters were Adah and Zillah; <p>these are the five children of Cainan that were born to him.</p>
--	---

<p>Gen 4:19 And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.</p> <p>Gen 4:20 And Adah bare Jabal:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle [NASV: livestock]. <p>Gen 4:21 And his brother's name was Jubal:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ. [NASV: lyre and pipe] 	<p>Jsr 2:17 And Lamech, the son of Methusael, became related to Cainan by marriage, and he took his two daughters for his wives, and Adah conceived and bare a son to Lamech, and she called his name Jabal.</p> <p>Jsr 2:18a And she again conceived and bare a son, and called his name Jubal;</p>
--	--

Birth Control to preserve a woman’s attractiveness

Jsr 2:18b and **Zillah**, her sister, was barren in those days and had no offspring.

Jsr 2:19 For in those days **the sons of men** began to trespass against **God**, and to transgress the commandments which he had commanded to **Adam**, to be fruitful and multiply in the earth.

Jsr 2:20 And some of **the sons of men** caused their wives to drink a draught that would render them barren, in order that they might retain their figures and whereby their beautiful appearance might not fade.

Jsr 2:21 And when **the sons of men** caused some of their wives to drink, **Zillah** drank with them.

Jsr 2:22 And the child-bearing women appeared abominable in the sight of their husbands as widows, whilst their husbands lived, for to the barren ones only they were attached.

Jsr 2:23 And in the end of days and years, when **Zillah** became old,
the Lord opened her womb.

<p>Gen 4:22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubalcain, an instructor of every artificer in brass and iron:</p> <p>and the sister of Tubalcain <i>was</i> Naamah.</p>	<ul style="list-style-type: none">• Jsr 2:24 And she conceived and bare a son and she called his name Tubal Cain, saying, After I had withered away have I obtained him from the Almighty God.• Jsr 2:25 And she conceived again and bare a daughter, and she called her name Naamah, for she said, After I had withered away have I obtained pleasure and delight.
--	---

Death of Cain for his evil against his brother Abel

Jsr 2:26 And **Lamech** was old and advanced in years, and his eyes were dim that he could not see, and **Tubal Cain**, his son, was leading him and it was one day that Lamech went into the field and Tubal Cain his son was with him, and whilst they were walking in the field, **Cain** the son of **Adam** advanced towards them; for Lamech was very old and could not see much, and Tubal Cain his son was very young.

Jsr 2:27 And **Tubal Cain** told his father to draw his bow, and with the arrows he smote Cain, who was yet far off, and he slew him, for he appeared to them to be an animal.

Jsr 2:28 And the arrows entered Cain's body although he was distant from them, and he fell to the ground and died.

Jsr 2:29 And **the Lord** requited **Cain's evil according to his wickedness**, which he had done to his brother Abel, according to **the word of the Lord** which he had spoken.

Jsr 2:30 And it came to pass when Cain had died, that Lamech and Tubal went to see the animal which they had slain, and they saw, and behold Cain their grandfather was fallen dead upon the earth.

Jsr 2:31 And Lamech was very much grieved at having done this, and in clapping his hands together he struck his son and caused his death.

Jsr 2:32 And the **wives of Lamech** heard what Lamech had done, and they sought to kill him.

Jsr 2:33 And the wives of Lamech hated him from that day, because he slew Cain and Tubal Cain, and the wives of Lamech separated from him, and would not hearken to him in those days.

Jsr 2:34 And **Lamech** came to his wives, and he pressed them to listen to him about this matter.

Gen 4:23 And **Lamech** said unto his wives, **Adah** and **Zillah**, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain **a man** to my wounding, and **a young man** to my hurt.

Gen 4:24 If **Cain** shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

Jsr 2:35 And he said to his wives **Adah** and **Zillah**, Hear my voice O wives of Lamech, attend to my words, for now you have imagined and said that I slew **a man** with my wounds, and **a child** with my stripes for their having done no violence, but surely know that I am old and grey-headed, and that my eyes are heavy through age, and I did this thing unknowingly.

Jsr 2:36 And the wives of Lamech listened to him in this matter, and they returned to him with the advice of their father **Adam**, but they bore no children to him from that time, **knowing that God's anger was increasing in those days against the sons of men, to destroy them with the waters of the flood for their evil doings.**

Gen 4:26b Then *began men* to call upon the name of **the LORD**.

Preview

Gen 5:1 This is the book of the generations of Adam.

In the day that **God** created man, in the likeness of **God** made he him;

Gen 5:2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called **their name Adam** in the day when they were created.

Gen 5:3 And **Adam** lived **an hundred and thirty years**, and begat *a son* in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth:

Gen 5:4 And the days of **Adam** after he had begotten Seth were **eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:**

Gen 5:5 **And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years, and he died.** (See Jsr 3:14)

Gen 5:6 And **Seth** lived **one hundred and five years**, and begat Enos [H583: Enosh].

Gen 5:7 And Seth lived after he begat Enos **eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.**

Gen 5:8 **And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years, and he died.** (See Jsr 4:10)

Gen 5:9 And Enos [H583: Enosh] lived **ninety years**, and begat Cainan [H7018: Cainan, Kenan]:

Gen 5:10 And Enos lived after he begat Cainan **eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:**

Gen 5:11 **And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.**

(No mention of the death of Enosh in Jashar)

<p>Gen 5:12 And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel:</p> <p>Gen 5:13 And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:</p> <p>Gen 5:14 And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died. (See Jsr 5:2)</p> <p>Gen 5:15 And Mahalaleel [H4111: Mahalalel] lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared:</p> <p>Gen 5:16 And Mahalaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:</p> <p>Gen 5:17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died. (See Jsr 5:3)</p> <p>Gen 5:18 And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch:</p> <p>Gen 5:19 And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:</p> <p>Gen 5:20 And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died. (See Jsr 5:4)</p>	<p>Jsr 2:37a And Mahlallel the son of Cainan lived sixty-five years and he begat Jared;</p> <p>Jsr 2:37b and Jared lived sixty-two years and he begat Enoch. (one hundred and sixty- two years or just sixty-two years – typographical error in transcription?).</p>
<p>Gen 5:21 And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah:</p> <p>Gen 5:22a And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years,</p>	<p>Jsr 3:1 And Enoch lived sixty-five years and he begat Methuselah; and Enoch walked with God after having begot Methuselah, and he served the Lord, and despised the evil ways of men.</p>

Enoch's Righteous Character

Jsr 3:2 And **the soul of Enoch** was wrapped up in the instruction of **the Lord**, in knowledge and in understanding; and he wisely retired from **the sons of men**, and secreted himself from them for many days.

Jsr 3:3 And it was at the expiration of many years, whilst he was serving **the Lord**, and praying before him in his house, that an **angel of the Lord** called to him from Heaven, and he said, Here am I.

Jsr 3:4 And he said, Rise, go forth from thy house and from the place where thou dost hide thyself, and appear to **the sons of men**, in order that thou mayest teach them the way in which they should go and the work which they must accomplish to enter in the ways of **God**.

Jsr 3:5 And **Enoch** rose up according to **the word of the Lord**, and went forth from his house, from his place and from the chamber in which he was concealed; and he went to **the sons of men** and taught them the ways of **the Lord**, and at that time assembled **the sons of men** and acquainted them with the instruction of **the Lord**.

Jsr 3:6 And he ordered it to be proclaimed in all places where **the sons of men** dwelt, saying, Where is the man who wishes to know the ways of **the Lord** and good works? Let him come to **Enoch**.

Jsr 3:7 And all **the sons of men** then assembled to him, for all who desired this thing went to **Enoch**, and **Enoch** reigned over **the sons of men** according to **the word of the Lord**, and they came and bowed to him and they heard his word.

Jsr 3:8 And the spirit of **God** was upon **Enoch**, and he taught all his men the wisdom of **God** and his ways, and **the sons of men served the Lord all the days of Enoch**, and they came to hear his wisdom.

Jsr 3:9 And all the kings of **the sons of men**, both first and last, together with their princes and judges, came to **Enoch** when they heard of his wisdom, and they bowed down to him, and they also required of **Enoch** to reign over them, to which he consented.

Jsr 3:10 And they assembled in all, one hundred and thirty kings and princes, and they made **Enoch** king over them and they were all under his power and command.

Jsr 3:11 And **Enoch** taught them wisdom, knowledge, and the ways of **the Lord**; and he made peace amongst them, and peace was throughout the earth during the life of **Enoch**.

Jsr 3:12 And **Enoch** reigned over **the sons of men** two hundred and forty-three years, and he did justice and righteousness with all his people, and he led them in the ways of **the Lord**.

Enoch's descendants

Gen 5:22b and begat <i>sons and daughters</i> . (referring to Enoch)	Jsr 3:13a And these are the generations of Enoch , Methuselah , Elisha, and Elimelech, three sons; and their sisters were Melca and Nahmah,
Gen 5:25 And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech:	Jsr 3:13b and Methuselah lived eighty-seven years and he begat Lamech

Discrepancy or copyist/publisher/typo error in number of years lived?

Adam's Death

Jsr 3:14 And it was in the **fifty-sixth year** of the life of **Lamech** when **Adam** died; **nine hundred and thirty years old** was he at his death, and his two sons, with **Enoch** and **Methuselah** his son, buried him with great pomp, as at the burial of kings, in the cave which **God** had told him.

Note: Gen 5:5 So all the days that **Adam** lived were **nine hundred and thirty years**, and he died.

Jsr 3:15 And in that place all **the sons of men** made a great mourning and weeping on account of **Adam**; it has therefore become a custom among **the sons of men** to this day.

Jsr 3:16 And **Adam** died because he ate of **the tree of knowledge**; he and his children after him, as **the Lord God** had spoken.

Enoch's wisdom

Jsr 3:17 And it was **in the year of Adam's death** which was the **two hundred and forty-third year of the reign of Enoch**, in that time **Enoch** resolved to separate himself from **the sons of men** and to secret himself as at first in order to serve **the Lord**.

Jsr 3:18 And **Enoch** did so, but did not entirely secret himself from them, but **kept away from the sons of men three days** and then **went to them for one day**.

Jsr 3:19 **And during the three days** that he was in his chamber, he prayed to, and praised **the Lord** his **God**,

and the day on which he went and appeared to his subjects he taught them the ways of **the Lord**, and all they asked him about **the Lord** he told them.

Jsr 3:20 And he did in this manner for many years,

and he afterward **concealed himself for six days**, and **appeared to his people one day in seven**;
and **after that once in a month**,
and **then once in a year**,

until all the kings, princes and sons of men sought for him, and desired again to see the face of **Enoch**, and to hear his word; but they could not,

- as all **the sons of men** were greatly afraid of **Enoch**,
- *and they feared to approach him on account of the Godlike awe that was seated upon his countenance*;

therefore no man could look at him, fearing he might be punished and die.

Jsr 3:21 And all the kings and princes resolved to assemble **the sons of men**, and to come to **Enoch**, thinking that they might all speak to him at the time when he should come forth amongst them, and they did so.

Jsr 3:22 And the day came when **Enoch** went forth and they all assembled and came to him, and **Enoch** spoke to them the words of **the Lord** and he taught them wisdom and knowledge, and they bowed down before him and they said, May the king live! May the king live!

Jsr 3:23 And in some time after, when the kings and princes and **the sons of men** were speaking to **Enoch**, and **Enoch** was teaching them the ways of **God**, behold *an angel of the Lord then called unto Enoch from heaven, and wished to bring him up to heaven to make him reign there over the sons of God*, as he had reigned over **the sons of men** upon earth.

Note:

1Cor 6:3 Do you not know that we shall judge angels?

Eph 1:20 ...which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead, and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly *places*, Eph 1:21 far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age, but also in the one to come.

Eph 2:6 ...and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly *places*, in Christ Jesus,

Jsr 3:24 When at that time **Enoch** heard this he went and assembled all the inhabitants of the earth, and taught them wisdom and knowledge and gave them divine instructions, and he said to them, *I have been required to ascend into heaven*, I therefore do not know the day of my going.

Jsr 3:25 And now therefore I will teach you wisdom and knowledge and will give you instruction before I leave you, how to act upon earth whereby you may live; and he did so.

Jsr 3:26 And he taught them **wisdom** and **knowledge**, and gave them **instruction**, and he **reproved** them, and he placed before them **statutes** and **judgments** to do upon earth, and he made peace amongst them, *and he taught them everlasting life*, and dwelt with them some time teaching them all these things.

Insert the Book of Enoch (for continuity of thought here I kept it as a separate Word document)

Jsr 3:27 And at that time **the sons of men** were with **Enoch**, and **Enoch** was speaking to them, and they lifted up their eyes and the likeness of a great horse descended from heaven, and the horse paced in the air;

Jsr 3:28 And they told **Enoch** what they had seen, and **Enoch** said to them, On my account does this horse descend upon earth; the time is come when I must go from you and I shall no more be seen by you.

Jsr 3:29 And the horse descended at that time and stood before **Enoch**, and all **the sons of men** that were with **Enoch** saw him.

Jsr 3:30 And **Enoch** then again ordered a voice to be proclaimed, saying, Where is the man who delighteth to know the ways of **the Lord** his **God**, let him come this day to **Enoch** before he is taken from us.

Jsr 3:31 And all **the sons of men** assembled and came to **Enoch** that day; and all the kings of the earth with their princes and counsellors remained with him that day; and **Enoch** then taught **the sons of men** wisdom and knowledge, and gave them divine instruction; and he bade them serve **the Lord** and walk in his ways all the days of their lives, and he continued to make peace amongst them.

Jsr 3:32 And it was after this that he rose up and rode upon the horse; and he went forth and all **the sons of men** went after him, **about eight hundred thousand men**; and they went with him **one day's journey**.

Jsr 3:33 **And the second day** he said to them, Return home to your tents, why will you go? perhaps you may die; and some of them went from him, and those that remained went with him **six day's journey**; and **Enoch** said to them every day, Return to your tents, lest you may die; but they were not willing to return, and they went with him.

Jsr 3:34 **And on the sixth day** some of the men remained and clung to him, and they said to him, We will go with thee to the place where thou goest; as **the Lord** liveth, death only shall separate us.

Jsr 3:35 And they urged so much to go with him, that he ceased speaking to them; and they went after him and would not return;

Enoch ascends into heaven

Jsr 3:36 And when the kings returned they caused a census to be taken, in order to know the number of remaining men that went with **Enoch**; and it was **upon the seventh day** that **Enoch** *ascended into heaven in a whirlwind, with horses and chariots of fire*.

Jsr 3:37 **And on the eighth day** all the kings that had been with **Enoch** sent to bring back the number of men that were with **Enoch**, in that place from which he ascended into heaven.

Jsr 3:38 And all those kings went to the place and they found the earth there filled with snow, and upon the snow were large stones of snow, and one said to the other, Come, let us break through the snow and see, perhaps the men that remained with **Enoch** are dead, and are now under the stones of snow, and they searched but could not find him, for he had ascended into heaven.

Gen 5:24 And **Enoch** walked with **God**; and he was not, for **God** took him.

Note:

Heb 11:5 By faith Enoch was translated [NASV: taken up] that he should not see death; and was not found, because **God** had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased **God**.

Jud 1:14 And Enoch also, the seventh from **Adam**, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, **the Lord** cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

Jud 1:15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

Gen 5:23 And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years :	Jsr 4:1 And all the days that Enoch lived upon earth, were three hundred and sixty-five years .
---	--

Methuselah walks in like manner as his father Enoch

Jsr 4:2 And when **Enoch** had ascended into heaven, all the kings of the earth rose and took **Methuselah** his son and anointed him, and they caused him to reign over them in the place of his father.

Jsr 4:3 And **Methuselah** acted uprightly in the sight of **God**, as his father **Enoch** had taught him, and he likewise during the whole of his life taught **the sons of men** wisdom, knowledge and the fear of **God**, and he did not turn from the good way either to the right or to the left.

Jsr 4:4 But in the latter days of Methuselah, the sons of men turned from the Lord,

- they corrupted the earth,
- they robbed and plundered each other,
- and they rebelled against God and they transgressed, and they corrupted their ways,
- and would not hearken to the voice of Methuselah, but rebelled against him.

Jsr 4:5 And the Lord was exceedingly wroth against them,

- and the Lord continued to destroy the seed in those days, so that there was neither sowing nor reaping in the earth.
- Jsr 4:6 For when they sowed the ground in order that they might obtain food for their support, behold, thorns and thistles were produced which they did not sow.

Jsr 4:7 And still the sons of men did not turn from their evil ways, and their hands were still extended to do evil in the sight of God, and they provoked the Lord with their evil ways,

and the Lord was very wroth, and repented that he had made man.

Jsr 4:8 And he thought to destroy and annihilate them and he did so.

Methuselah's Descendants

Jsr 4:9 In those days when Lamech the son of Methuselah was one hundred and sixty years old, Seth the son of Adam died.

Jsr 4:10 And all the days that Seth lived, were nine hundred and twelve years, and he died.

Note: Gen 5:8 So all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years, and he died.

Gen 5:28 And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

Gen 5:29 And he called his name Noah, saying,

This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.

Jsr 4:11 And Lamech was one hundred and eighty years old when he took Ashmua, the daughter of Elishaa the son of Enoch his uncle, and she conceived.

Jsr 4:12 And at that time the sons of men sowed the ground, and a little food was produced, yet the sons of men did not turn from their evil ways, and they trespassed and rebelled against God.

Jsr 4:13 And the wife of Lamech conceived and bare him a son at that time, at the revolution of the year.

Jsr 4:14 And Methuselah called his name Noah, saying, The earth was in his days at rest and free from corruption, and Lamech his father called his name Menachem, saying, This one shall comfort us in our works and miserable toil in the earth, which God had cursed.

Jsr 4:15 And the child grew up and was weaned, and he went in the ways of his father Methuselah, perfect and upright with God.

Mighty men and Nephilim born from demons

Gen 6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

Gen 6:2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

Gen 6:3 And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

Gen 6:4 There were giants [H5303: N^cphil, NASV: Nephilim] in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

Genetic Engineering - Perversion

Gen 6:5 And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

Gen 6:6 And it repented **the LORD** that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

Gen 6:7 And **the LORD** said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

Gen 6:8 But Noah found grace [H2580, NASV:favor] in the eyes of **the LORD**.

Jsr 4:16 And all **the sons of men** departed from the ways of **the Lord** in those days as they multiplied upon the face of the earth with sons and daughters, and they taught one another their evil practices and they continued sinning against **the Lord**.

Jsr 4:17 And every man made unto himself a god, and they robbed and plundered every man his neighbor as well as his relative, and they corrupted the earth, and the earth was filled with violence.

Jsr 4:18 And their judges and rulers went to the daughters of men and took their wives by force from their husbands according to their choice,

and **the sons of men** in those days took from the cattle of the earth, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the air, and taught the mixture of animals of one species with the other, in order therewith to provoke **the Lord**; and **God** saw the whole earth and it was corrupt, for all flesh had corrupted its ways upon earth, all men and all animals.

Jsr 4:19 And **the Lord** said, I will blot out man that I created from the face of the earth, yea from man to the birds of the air, together with cattle and beasts that are in the field for I repent that I made them.

Jsr 4:20 And all men who walked in the ways of **the Lord**, died in those days, before **the Lord** brought the evil upon man which he had declared, for this was from **the Lord**, that they should not see the evil which **the Lord** spoke of concerning **the sons of men**.

Jsr 4:21 And Noah found grace in the sight of **the Lord**, and **the Lord** chose him and his children to raise up seed from them upon the face of the whole earth.

God takes the righteous home before judgment upon the rebellious

Jsr 5:1 And it was in the **eighty-fourth year** of the life of Noah, that Enoch the son of Seth died, he was **nine hundred and five years old** at his death. (Note: not the same Enoch that **God** took in Gen 5:24)

Jsr 5:2 And in the **one hundred and seventy ninth year** of the life of Noah, **Cainan** the son of **Enosh** died, and all the days of **Cainan** were **nine hundred and ten years**, and he died.

Note: Gen 5:14 And all the days of **Cainan** were **nine hundred and ten years**, and he died.

Jsr 5:3 And in the **two hundred and thirty fourth year** of the life of Noah, **Mahlallel** the son of Cainan died, and the days of **Mahlallel** were **eight hundred and ninety-five years**, and he died.

Note: Gen 5:17 And all the days of **Mahalalel** were **eight hundred and ninety-five years**, and he died.

Jsr 5:4 And **Jared** the son of Mahlallel died in those days, in the **three hundred and thirty-sixth year** of the life of **Noah**; and all the days of **Jared** were **nine hundred and sixty-two years**, and he died.

Note: Gen 5:20 And all the days of **Jared** were **nine hundred and sixty-two years**, and he died.

Jsr 5:5 And all who followed **the Lord** died in those days, before they saw the evil which **God** declared to do upon earth.

120 years granted to give the wicked time to repent

Jsr 5:6 And after the lapse of many years, in the **four hundred and eightieth year** of the life of **Noah**, when all those men, who followed **the Lord** had died away from amongst **the sons of men**, and only **Methuselah** was then left, **God** said unto **Noah** and **Methuselah**, saying,

Jsr 5:7 Speak ye, and proclaim to **the sons of men**, saying, **Thus saith the Lord**, return from your evil ways and forsake your works, and **the Lord** will repent of the evil that he declared to do to you, so that it shall not come to pass.

Jsr 5:8 **For thus saith the Lord**, Behold I give you a period of **one hundred and twenty years**; if you will turn to me and forsake your evil ways, then will I also turn away from the evil which I told you, and it shall not exist, saith **the Lord**.

Jsr 5:9 And **Noah** and **Methuselah** spoke all the words of **the Lord** to **the sons of men**, day after day, constantly speaking to them.

Jsr 5:10 **But the sons of men** would not hearken to them, nor incline their ears to their words, and they were stiffnecked.

Jsr 5:11 And **the Lord** granted them a period of **one hundred and twenty years**, saying, If they will return, then will **God** repent of the evil, so as not to destroy the earth.

Noah marries Naamah, daughter of Enoch

Jsr 5:12 **Noah** the son of **Lamech** refrained from taking a wife in those days, to beget children, for he said, Surely now **God** will destroy the earth, wherefore then shall I beget children?

Jsr 5:13 And **Noah** was a just man, he was perfect in his generation, and **the Lord** chose him to raise up seed from his seed upon the face of the earth.

Jsr 5:14 And **the Lord** said unto **Noah**, **Take unto thee a wife, and beget children, for I have seen thee righteous before me in this generation.**

Jsr 5:15 **And thou shalt raise up seed, and thy children with thee, in the midst of the earth**; and **Noah** went and took a wife, and he chose **Naamah** the daughter of **Enoch**, and she was **five hundred and eighty years old**.

Gen 6:9a

These are *the records of the generations of Noah.*

<p>Gen 5:32 And Noah was five hundred years old, and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.</p> <p>Gen 6:9b Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God.</p> <p>Gen 6:10 And Noah begat three sons: Shem, Ham, and Japheth.</p>	<p>Jsr 5:16 And Noah was four hundred and ninety-eight years old, when he took Naamah for a wife.</p> <p>Jsr 5:17 And Naamah conceived and bare a son, and he called his name Japheth, saying, God has enlarged me in the earth; and she conceived again and bare a son, and he called his name Shem, saying, God has made me a remnant, to raise up seed in the midst of the earth.</p> <p>Jsr 5:18 And Noah was five hundred and two years old when Naamah bare Shem, and the boys grew up and went in the ways of the Lord, in all that Methuselah and Noah their father taught them.</p>
<p>Gen 5:30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:</p> <p>Gen 5:31 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.</p>	<p>Jsr 5:19 And Lamech the father of Noah, died in those days; yet verily he did not go with all his heart in the ways of his father, and he died in the hundred and ninety-fifth year of the life of Noah.</p> <p>Jsr 5:20 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred and seventy years, and he died.</p>
<p>Typographical or translation errors of chronology here?</p>	

God takes home the righteous before sending the flood

Jsr 5:21 And all the sons of men who knew **the Lord**, died in that year before **the Lord** brought evil upon them; for **the Lord** willed them to die, so as not to behold the evil that **God** would bring upon their brothers and relatives, as he had so declared to do.

Jsr 5:22 In that time, **the Lord** said to **Noah** and **Methuselah**, Stand forth and proclaim to **the sons of men** all the words that I spoke to you in those days, peradventure they may turn from their evil ways, and I will then repent of the evil and will not bring it.

Jsr 5:23 And **Noah** and **Methuselah** stood forth, and said in the ears of **the sons of men**, all that **God** had spoken concerning them.

God commands Noah to build the Ark

<p>Gen 6:11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.</p> <p>Gen 6:12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.</p> <p>Gen 6:13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.</p> <p>Gen 6:14 Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.</p> <p>Gen 6:15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none">• The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits,• the breadth of it fifty cubits,• and the height of it thirty cubits. <p>Gen 6:16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.</p> <p>Gen 6:17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.</p> <p>Gen 6:18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.</p> <p>Gen 6:19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.</p> <p>Gen 6:20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.</p> <p>Gen 6:21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.</p>	<p>Jsr 5:24 But the sons of men would not hearken, neither would they incline their ears to all their declarations.</p> <p>Jsr 5:25 And it was after this that the Lord said to Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me, on account of their evil deeds, and behold I will destroy the earth.</p> <p>Jsr 5:26 And do thou take unto thee gopher wood, and go to a certain place and make a large ark, and place it in that spot.</p> <p>Jsr 5:27 And thus shalt thou make it;</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none">• three hundred cubits its length,• fifty cubits broad• and thirty cubits high. <p>Jsr 5:28 And thou shalt make unto thee a door, open at its side, and to a cubit thou shalt finish above, and cover it within and without with pitch.</p> <p>Jsr 5:29 And behold I will bring the flood of waters upon the earth, and all flesh be destroyed, from under the heavens all that is upon earth shall perish.</p> <p>Jsr 5:30 And thou and thy household shall go and gather two couple of all living things, male and female, and shall bring them to the ark, to raise up seed from them upon earth.</p> <p>Jsr 5:31 And gather unto thee all food that is eaten by all the animals, that there may be food for thee and for them.</p>
---	--

Jsr 5:32 And thou shalt choose for thy sons three maidens, from the daughters of men, and they shall be wives to thy sons.

Jsr 5:33 And **Noah** rose up, and he made the ark, in the place where **God** had commanded him, and **Noah** did as **God** had ordered him.

Jsr 5:34 In his **five hundred and ninety-fifth year** **Noah** commenced to make the ark, **and he made the ark in five years**, as **the Lord** had commanded.

Jsr 5:35 Then **Noah** took the **three daughters of Eliakim**, son of **Methuselah**, for wives for his sons, as **the Lord** had commanded **Noah**.

*Gen 6:22 Thus **Noah** did; according to all that **God** had commanded him, so he did.*

Methuselah's obituary

<p>Gen 5:26 And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:</p> <p>Gen 5:27 And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.</p>	<p>Jsr 5:36 And it was at that time Methuselah the son of Enoch died, nine hundred and sixty years old was he, at his death.</p>
<p><i>Discrepancy in years lived</i></p>	

Who and what shall enter the ark

<p>Gen 7:1 And the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none">• Gen 7:2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female:• and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.• Gen 7:3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; <p>to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.</p>	<p>Jsr 6:1 At that time, after the death of Methuselah, the Lord said to Noah, Go thou with thy household into the ark;</p> <p>behold I will gather to thee all the animals of the earth, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the air, and they shall all come and surround the ark.</p> <p>Jsr 6:2 And thou shalt go and seat thyself by the doors of the ark, and all the beasts, the animals, and the fowls, shall assemble and place themselves before thee,</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none">• <i>and such of them as shall come and crouch before thee</i>, shalt thou take and deliver into the hands of thy sons, who shall bring them to the ark,• <i>and all that will stand before thee</i> thou shalt leave.
---	--

Gen 7:4 **For yet seven days** [NASV: *for after seven more days*], and I will cause it to rain upon the earth **forty days and forty nights**; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth.

*Gen 7:5 And **Noah** did according unto all that **the LORD** commanded him.*

Creatures present themselves to Noah

Jsr 6:3 And **the Lord** brought this about **on the next day**, and animals, beasts and fowls came in great multitudes and surrounded the ark.

Jsr 6:4 And **Noah** went and seated himself by the door of the ark,

- and of all flesh that crouched before him, he brought into the ark,
- and all that stood before him he left upon earth.

Jsr 6:5 And a lioness came, with her two whelps, male and female, and the three crouched before **Noah**, and the two whelps rose up against the lioness and smote her, and made her flee from her place, and she went away, and they returned to their places, and crouched upon the earth before **Noah**.

Jsr 6:6 And the lioness ran away, and stood in the place of the lions.

Jsr 6:7 And **Noah** saw this, and wondered greatly, and he rose and took the two whelps, and brought them into the ark.

They enter the ark

<p>Gen 7:6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.</p> <p>Gen 7:7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.</p> <p>Gen 7:8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,</p> <p>Gen 7:9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.</p> <p>Gen 7:10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.</p>	<p>Jsr 6:8 And Noah brought into the ark from all living creatures that were upon earth, so that there was none left but which Noah brought into the ark.</p> <p>Jsr 6:9 Two and two came to Noah into the ark, but from the clean animals, and clean fowls, he brought seven couples, as God had commanded him.</p> <p>Jsr 6:10 And all the animals, and beasts, and fowls, were still there, and they surrounded the ark at every place, and the rain had not descended till seven days after.</p>
---	--

The great flood

<p>Gen 7:11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.</p> <p>Gen 7:12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.</p> <p>Gen 7:13 In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;</p> <p>Gen 7:14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.</p> <p>Gen 7:15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.</p> <p>Gen 7:16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.</p>	<p>Jsr 6:13 And at the end of seven days, in the six hundredth year of the life of Noah, the waters of the flood were upon the earth.</p> <p>Jsr 6:14 And all the fountains of the deep were broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened, and the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.</p> <p>Jsr 6:15 And Noah and his household, and all the living creatures that were with him, came into the ark on account of the waters of the flood,</p> <p>and the Lord shut him in.</p>
---	--

Jsr 6:11 **And on that day, the Lord** caused the **whole earth to shake**, and the **sun darkened**, and the **foundations** of the world **raged**, and the **whole earth was moved violently**, and the **lightning** flashed, and the **thunder** roared, and all the **fountains in the earth were broken up**, such as was not known to the inhabitants before; **and God did this mighty act, in order to terrify the sons of men, that there might be no more evil upon earth.**

Jsr 6:12 **And still the sons of men would not return from their evil ways**, and they increased the anger of **the Lord** at that time, and did not even direct their hearts to all this.

Jsr 6:16 And all **the sons of men** that were left upon the earth, became exhausted through evil on account of the rain, for the waters were coming more violently upon the earth, and the animals and beasts were still surrounding the ark.

Jsr 6:17 And **the sons of men** assembled together, **about seven hundred thousand men and women**, and they came unto **Noah** to the ark.

Jsr 6:18 And they called to **Noah**, saying, Open for us that we may come to thee in the ark--and wherefore shall we die?

Jsr 6:19 And **Noah**, with a loud voice, answered them from the ark, saying, **Have you not all rebelled against the Lord, and said that he does not exist?** and therefore **the Lord** brought upon you this evil, to destroy and cut you off from the face of the earth.

Jsr 6:20 Is not this the thing that I spoke to you of **one hundred and twenty years back**, and **you would not hearken to the voice of the Lord**, and now do you desire to live upon earth?

Jsr 6:21 And they said to **Noah**, We are ready to return to **the Lord**; only open for us that we may live and not die.

Jsr 6:22 And **Noah** answered them, saying, Behold now that you see the trouble of your souls, you wish to return to **the Lord**; **why did you not return during these hundred and twenty years, which the Lord granted you as the determined period?**

Jsr 6:23 But now you come and tell me this on account of the troubles of your souls, now also **the Lord** will not listen to you, neither will he give ear to you on this day, so that you will not now succeed in your wishes.

Jsr 6:24 And **the sons of men** approached in order to break into the ark, to come in on account of the rain, for they could not bear the rain upon them.

Jsr 6:25 And **the Lord** sent all the beasts and animals that stood round the ark. And the beasts overpowered them and drove them from that place, and every man went his way and they again scattered themselves upon the face of the earth.

Gen 7:17 And the flood was **forty days** upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

Gen 7:18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

Gen 7:19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

Gen 7:20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

Gen 7:21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

Gen 7:22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

Gen 7:23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the

Jsr 6:26 And the rain was still descending upon the earth, and it descended **forty days and forty nights**,

and the waters prevailed greatly upon the earth;

and all flesh that was upon the earth or in the waters died, whether men, animals, beasts, creeping things or birds of the air,

<p>earth: and Noah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.</p> <p>Gen 7:24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.</p>	<p>and there only remained Noah and those that were with him in the ark.</p> <p>Jsr 6:27 And the waters prevailed and they greatly increased upon the earth, and they lifted up the ark and it was raised from the earth.</p>
---	--

Jsr 6:28 And the ark floated upon the face of the waters, and it was tossed upon the waters so that all the living creatures within were turned about like pottage in a cauldron.

Jsr 6:29 And great anxiety seized all the living creatures that were in the ark, and the ark was like to be broken.

Jsr 6:30 And all the living creatures that were in the ark were terrified, and the lions roared, and the oxen lowed, and the wolves howled, and **every living creature in the ark spoke and lamented in its own language**, so that their voices reached to a great distance, and **Noah** and his sons cried and wept in their troubles; they were greatly afraid that they had reached the gates of death.

Jsr 6:31 And **Noah** prayed unto **the Lord**, and cried unto him on account of this, and he said, O Lord help us, for we have no strength to bear this evil that has encompassed us, for the waves of the waters have surrounded us, mischievous torrents have terrified us, the snares of death have come before us; answer us, O Lord, answer us, light up thy countenance toward us and be gracious to us, redeem us and deliver us.

<p>Gen 8:1 And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;</p> <p>Gen 8:2 The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;</p> <p>Gen 8:3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.</p> <p>Gen 8:4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.</p>	<p>Jsr 6:32 And the Lord hearkened to the voice of Noah, and the Lord remembered him.</p> <p>Jsr 6:33 And a wind passed over the earth, and the waters were still and the ark rested.</p> <p>Jsr 6:34 And the fountains of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained.</p> <p>Jsr 6:35 And the waters decreased in those days,</p> <p>and the ark rested upon the mountains of Ararat.</p>
---	---

Be patient

<p>Gen 8:5 And the waters decreased continually [NASV: steadily] until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.</p>	<p>Jsr 6:36 And Noah then opened the windows of the ark, and Noah still called out to the Lord at that time and he said, O Lord, who didst form the earth and the heavens and all that are therein, bring forth our souls from this confinement, and from the prison wherein thou hast placed us, for I am much wearied with sighing.</p> <p>Jsr 6:37 And the Lord hearkened to the voice of Noah, and said to him, When though shalt have completed a full year thou shalt then go forth.</p>
--	--

Testing the waters and leaving the ark

Gen 8:6 And it came to pass **at the end of forty days**, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made:

Gen 8:7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

Gen 8:8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

Gen 8:9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

Gen 8:10 And he stayed yet **other seven days**; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

Gen 8:11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf pluckt off: so **Noah** knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

Gen 8:12 And he stayed yet **other seven days**; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

Gen 8:13 And it came to pass **in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month**, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

Gen 8:14 And in **the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month**, was the earth dried.

Gen 8:15 And **God** spake unto Noah, saying,

Gen 8:16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

Gen 8:17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, **and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.**

Gen 8:18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

Gen 8:19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

Jsr 6:38 And at the revolution of the year, **when a full year was completed** to **Noah's** dwelling in the ark, the waters were dried from off the earth, and **Noah** put off the covering of the ark.

Jsr 6:39 At that time, on the **twenty-seventh day of the second month**, the earth was dry, but **Noah** and his sons, and those that were with him, did not go out from the ark until **the Lord** told them.

Jsr 6:40 And the day came that **the Lord** told them to go out, and they all went out from the ark.

Jsr 6:42 And he said to them, **Be fruitful and fill all the earth; become strong and increase abundantly in the earth and multiply therein.**

Jsr 6:41 And they went and returned every one to his way and to his place, and **Noah** and his sons dwelt in the land that **God** had told them, and they served **the Lord** all their days, and **the Lord** blessed **Noah** and his sons on their going out from the ark.

Gen 8:20 And **Noah** builded an altar unto **the LORD**; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

Gen 8:21 And **the LORD** smelled a sweet savour; [NASV: soothing aroma]

and **the LORD** said in his heart, **I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake**; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; **neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.**

Gen 8:22 **While the earth remaineth,**

- seedtime and harvest,
- and cold and heat,
- and summer and winter,
- and day and night

shall not cease.

Note: The next judgment will be by fire and the earth destroyed by fire. (Luke 12:49, 2Peter 3:7). There will then be new heavens and a new earth ruled by Jesus Christ (2 Peter 3:3). Also covered in the Book of Enoch).

Commands to Noah regarding blood

Gen 9:1 And **God** blessed **Noah** and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

Gen 9:2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

Gen 9:3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

Gen 9:4 But flesh with **the life thereof, which is the blood** thereof, shall ye not eat.

Gen 9:5 And surely **your blood of your lives** will I require;

- at the hand of every beast will I require it,
- and at the hand of man;
- at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man.

Gen 9:6 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: **for in the image of God made he man.**

Gen 9:7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

God's covenant with Noah, his descendants, and all living creatures

Gen 9:8 And **God** spake unto **Noah**, and to his sons with him, saying,

Gen 9:9 And **I**, behold, I establish my covenant

- with you,
- and with your seed after you;
- Gen 9:10 And with every living creature that is with you,
 - of the fowl,
 - of the cattle,
 - and of every beast of the earth with you;
 - from all that go out of the ark,
 - to every beast of the earth.

Gen 9:11 And I will establish my covenant with you;

- neither shall all flesh be cut off any more **by the waters of a flood;**
- **neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.**

Note: There are still floods on the earth but not to the extent of destroying the whole planet at once.

The sign of the covenant - Rainbow

Gen 9:12 And **God** said, **This is the token of the covenant** which I make between me

- and you
- and every living creature that is with you,

for perpetual generations:

Gen 9:13 **I do set my bow in the cloud**, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

Gen 9:14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

Gen 9:15 And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

Gen 9:16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember **the everlasting covenant** between **God** and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

Gen 9:17 And **God** said unto Noah, **This is the token of the covenant**, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

Sidenote: Repopulating the earth

Gen 9:18 And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were **Shem**, and **Ham**, and **Japheth**:

- and **Ham** is the father of **Canaan**.

Gen 9:19 These are **the three sons of Noah**: and **of them was the whole earth overspread**.

Ham sins by enjoying his father's nakedness

Gen 9:20 Then **Noah** began farming and planted a vineyard.

Gen 9:21 He drank of the wine and became drunk, and uncovered himself inside his tent.

Gen 9:22 **Ham**, the father of **Canaan**, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brothers outside.

Gen 9:23 But **Shem** and **Japheth** took a garment and laid it upon both their shoulders and walked backward and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were turned away, so that they did not see their father's nakedness.

Gen 9:24 When **Noah** awoke from his wine, he knew what his youngest son had done to him.

Gen 9:25 So he said, "**Cursed be Canaan**; A servant of servants He shall be to his brothers."

Gen 9:26 He also said, "**Blessed be the LORD, The God of Shem**; And let **Canaan** be his servant.

Gen 9:27 "**May God enlarge Japheth**, And let him dwell in the tents of **Shem**; And let **Canaan** be his servant."

Gen 9:28 **Noah** lived **three hundred and fifty years** after the flood.

Gen 9:29 **So all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years, and he died.**

Following is a detour into geologies and origins which is then followed by the history of Nimrod.

Origins of cities, lands, and nations - by families

Gen 10:1 Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, **Shem, Ham, and Japheth**; and unto them were sons born after the flood.

Jsr 7:1 And these are the names of the sons of **Noah: Japheth, Ham and Shem**; and children were born to them after the flood, for they had taken wives before the flood.

Gen 10:32

These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

Gen 10:2 The sons of Japheth, **Gomer** and **Magog** and Madai and **Javan** and **Tubal** and **Meshech** and Tiras.

Gen 10:3 And the sons of **Gomer**; Ashkenaz and Riphath and Togarmah.

Gen 10:4 And the sons of **Javan**; Elishah and Tarshish, **Kittim** and Dodanim.

Note: **Kittim** is called **Chittim** in the book of Jashar. Jashar gives a detailed history of the sons of **Kittim**. **Kittim** is now called Cyprus, a Greek Island.

Gen 10:5 By these were **the isles** [islands, coastlands] of **the Gentiles** divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

Jsr 7:2 These are the sons of Japheth; Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras, seven sons.

Jsr 7:3 And the sons of **Gomer** were Askinaz, Rephath and Tegarmah.

Jsr 7:4 And the sons of **Magog** were Elichanaf and Lubal.

Jsr 7:5 And the children of **Madai** were Achon, Zeelo, Chazoni and **Lot**.

Jsr 7:6 And the sons of **Javan** were Elisha, Tarshish, **Chittim** and Dudonim.

Jsr 7:7 And the sons of **Tubal** were Ariphe, Kesed and Taari.

Jsr 7:8 And the sons of **Meshech** were Dedon, Zaron and Shebashni.

Jsr 7:9 And the sons of **Tiras** were Benib, Gera, Lupirion and Gilak;

these are the sons of Japheth according to their families, and their numbers in those days were about **four hundred and sixty men**.

Gen 10:6 The sons of Ham; **Cush** and **Mizraim** and **Phut** [H6316: Put] and **Canaan**.

Gen 10:7 The sons of **Cush**; Seba and **Havilah** and Sabtah and Raamah and Sabteca; and the sons of **Raamah**; Sheba and Dedan.

Jsr 7:10 **And these are the sons of Ham;** **Cush**, Mitzraim, Phut and **Canaan**, four sons; and the sons of **Cush** were Seba, **Havilah**, Sabta, Raama and Satecha,

and the sons of **Raama** were Sheba and Dedan.

Jsr 7:11 And the sons of **Mitzraim** were Lud, Anom and Pathros, Chasloth and Chapthor.

Jsr 7:12 And the sons of **Phut** were Gebul, Hadan, Benah and Adan.

Jsr 7:13 And the sons of **Canaan** were **Zidon**, **Heth**, **Amori**, **Gergashi**, **Hivi**, **Arkee**, **Seni**, **Arodi**, **Zimodi** and **Chamothi**.

Jsr 7:14 These are the sons of Ham, according to their families, and their numbers in those days were about **seven hundred and thirty men**.

Gen 10:21 Unto **Shem** also, the father of all the children of **Eber**, the brother of Japheth the elder [older brother], were children born.

Gen 10:22 **The children of Shem;**

Elam

and **Asshur**

and **Arpachshad**

and **Lud**

and **Aram**. **Gen 10:23** And the children of **Aram**; Uz and Hul and Gether and Mash.

Gen 10:24 And **Arpachshad** begat Salah [Shelah]; and **Salah** begat **Eber**.

Gen 10:25 And unto **Eber** were born two sons;:

- the name of one *was* **Peleg**, for in his days was the earth was divided;
- and his brother's name *was* **Joktan**.

Gen 10:26 And **Joktan** begat

- Almodad and Sheleph and Hazarmaveth and Jerah
- **Gen 10:27** and Hadoram and Uzal and Diklah
- **Gen 10:28** and Obal and Abimael and Sheba
- **Gen 10:29** and Ophir and **Havilah** and Jobab;

all these were the sons of Joktan.

Gen 10:30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar a mount of the east.

Jsr 7:15 **And these are the sons of Shem;** **Elam**, Ashur, Arpachshad, Lud and **Aram**, five sons; and the sons of **Elam** were Shushan, Machul and Harmon.

Jsr 7:16 And the sons of **Ashar** were Mirus and Mokil, and the sons of **Arpachshad** were Shelach, Anar and Ashcol.

Jsr 7:17 And the sons of **Lud** were Pethor and Bizayon, and the sons of **Aram** were Uz, Chul, Gather and Mash.

Jsr 7:18 These are the sons of **Shem**, according to their families; and their numbers in those days were about **three hundred men**.

Jsr 7:19 **These are the generations of Shem;** **Shem** begat **Arpachshad** and **Arpachshad** begat **Shelach**, and **Shelach** begat **Eber**

and to **Eber** were born two children,

- the name of one was **Peleg**, for in his days **the sons of men** were divided, and in the latter days, the earth was divided.
- **Jsr 7:20** And the name of the second was **Yoktan**, meaning that in his day the lives of **the sons of men** were diminished and lessened.

- **Jsr 7:21** **These are the sons of Yoktan;**
 - Almodad, Shelaf, Chazarmoveth, Yerach,
 - Hadurom, Ozel, Diklah,
 - Obal, Abimael, Sheba,
 - Ophir, **Havilah** and Jobab;

all these are the sons of Yoktan.

- **Jsr 7:22** And **Peleg his brother**
 - begat **Yen**,
 - and Yen begat **Serug**,
 - and Serug begat **Nahor**
 - and **Nahor** begat **Terah**,
 - and **Terah** was **thirty-eight years old**, and he begat **Haran** and **Nahor**.

Gen 10:31 These are the sons of **Shem**, after their families, after their tongues, **in their lands, after their nations.**

Note: The style and wording of the generations of Shem in the KJV suggests a different author or translator.

- “Sons of” is replaced by “children of”
- There is also frequent usage of the word, “begat”.
- “became the father of” in the NASV is translated as “begat” in the KJV which is likely more accurate here.

The word, **begat**, in the Hebrew language, can imply either son, grandson, or descendant, making translation tedious and difficult, especially when attempting to accurately plot timelines of parallel events.

Note:

The same person can have different names in different cultures and even the same culture, or may be referred to by their nickname.

Note:

Having a copy of these genealogy tables readily available will prove valuable in understanding difficult passages of Old Testament prophecy.

Joseph and Mary, and the prophets who are righteous, are descended from the bloodline of Shem.

The most problematic and wicked people, and most significant enemies of Israel come from the bloodline of Ham.

Origin of **Babel**, Nineveh, **Philistines**, **Canaanites** through the bloodline of Ham

Note: Noah >Ham>**Cush**

Gen 10:8 Now **Cush** begat **Nimrod**; he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

Gen 10:9 He was a mighty hunter before **the LORD**; wherefore it is said, "Even as **Nimrod** the mighty hunter before **the LORD**."

Gen 10:10 And the beginning of **his kingdom** was **Babel** and **Erech** and **Accad** and **Calneh**, in **the land of Shinar**.

Gen 10:11 Out of that land went forth **Asshur** and builded **Nineveh** and the city **Rehoboth** and **Calah**,

Gen 10:12 and **Resen** between **Nineveh** and **Calah**; the same is a great city.

Note: The KJV translation is consistent with:

Jsr 10:32 And **Ashur** son of **Shem** and his children and household went forth at that time, a very large body of them, and they went to a distant land that they found, and they met with a very extensive valley in the land that they went to, and they built themselves four cities, and they called them after their own names and occurrences.

Jsr 10:33 And these are the names of the cities which **the children of Ashur** built, **Ninevah**, **Resen**, **Calach** and **Rehobother**; and the children of Ashur dwell there unto this day.

Note: NASV erroneously translates as:

Gen 10:11 From that land he [**Nimrod**] went forth into Assyria, and built Nineveh and Rehoboth-Ir and Calah,

Gen 10:12 and Resen between Nineveh and Calah; that is **the great city**.

Note: Noah >Ham>**Mizraim**

Gen 10:13 And **Mizraim** begat Ludim and Anamim and Lehabim and Naphtuhim

Gen 10:14 and Pathrusim and Casluhim, (out of whom came Philistim,) [**NASV: from which came the Philistines**] and Caphtorim.

Note: Noah >Ham>**Canaan**

Gen 10:15 And **Canaan** begat **Sidon**, his firstborn, and **Heth**

Gen 10:16 and the **Jebusite** and the **Amorite** and the **Girgashite**

Gen 10:17 and the **Hivite** and the **Arkite** and the **Sinite**

Gen 10:18 and the **Arvadite** and the **Zemarite** and the **Hamathite**; and afterward were the families of the **Canaanite** spread abroad.

Gen 10:19 **The border** [H1366: boundary, territory] of the **Canaanite** was from **Sidon** as thou comest to **Gerar**, unto **Gaza**; as thou goest, unto **Sodom**, and **Gomorrah**, and **Admah**, and **Zeboiim**, even unto **Lasha**.

Gen 10:20 These are the sons of Ham, according to their families, according to their languages, by their lands, by their nations.

Noah => Ham => **Cush** => **Nimrod**

Jsr 7:23 And **Cush** the son of Ham, the son of **Noah**, took a wife in those days in his old age, and she bare a son,

- and they called his name **Nimrod**, saying, **At that time the sons of men again began to rebel and transgress against God**, and the child grew up, and his father loved him exceedingly, for he was the son of his old age.

Stolen Garments of Strength

Jsr 7:24 And the garments of skin which **God** made for **Adam** and his wife, when they went out of **the garden**, were given to **Cush**.

Jsr 7:25 For after the death of **Adam** and his wife, the garments were given to **Enoch**, the son of Jared, and when **Enoch** was taken up to **God**, he gave them to **Methuselah**, his son.

Jsr 7:26 And at the death of **Methuselah**, **Noah** took them and brought them to the ark, and they were with him until he went out of the ark.

Jsr 7:27 And in their going out, **Ham stole those garments from Noah his father**, and he took them and hid them from his brothers.

Jsr 7:28 And when Ham begat his first born **Cush**, he gave him the garments in secret, and they were with **Cush** many days.

Jsr 7:29 And **Cush** also concealed them from his sons and brothers, and when **Cush** had begotten **Nimrod**, he gave him those garments through his love for him,

and **Nimrod** grew up, and when he was twenty years old he put on those garments.

Jsr 7:30 And **Nimrod** became strong when he put on the garments, **and God gave him might and strength**, and **he was a mighty hunter in the earth**, yea, he was a mighty hunter in the field, and **he hunted the animals** and **he built altars**, and **he offered upon them the animals before the Lord**.

Nimrod's victories in battle

Jsr 7:31 And **Nimrod** strengthened himself, and he rose up from amongst his brethren, and he fought the battles of his brethren against all their enemies round about.

Jsr 7:32 **And the Lord delivered all the enemies of his brethren in his hands, and God prospered him from time to time in his battles, and he reigned upon earth.**

Jsr 7:33 Therefore it became current in those days, when a man ushered forth those that he had trained up for battle, he would say to them,

Like **God** did to **Nimrod**, who was a mighty hunter in the earth, and who succeeded in the battles that prevailed against his brethren, that he delivered them from the hands of their enemies, so may **God** strengthen us and deliver us this day.

Nimrod (descendant of Ham) defeats and rules over the children of Japheth

Jsr 7:34 And **when Nimrod was forty years old**, at that time there was a war between his brethren and the children of Japheth, so that they were in the power of their enemies.

Jsr 7:35 And **Nimrod** went forth at that time, and he assembled all the sons of **Cush** and their families, about four hundred and sixty men, and he hired also from some of his friends and acquaintances about eighty men,

and he gave them their hire, and he went with them to battle, and when he was on the road, **Nimrod** strengthened the hearts of the people that went with him.

Jsr 7:36 And he said to them, Do not fear, neither be alarmed, for all our enemies will be delivered into our hands, and you may do with them as you please.

Jsr 7:37 And all the men that went were about five hundred, and they fought against their enemies, and they destroyed them, and subdued them, and **Nimrod** placed standing officers over them in their respective places.

Jsr 7:38 And he took some of their children as security, and they were all servants to **Nimrod** and to his brethren, and **Nimrod** and all the people that were with him turned homeward.

Nimrod made king

Jsr 7:39 And when **Nimrod** had joyfully returned from battle, after having conquered his enemies, all his brethren, together with those who knew him before, assembled to make him king over them, and they placed the regal crown upon his head.

Jsr 7:40 And he set over his subjects and people, princes, judges, and rulers, as is the custom amongst kings.

Jsr 7:41 And he placed **Terah the son of Nahor** the prince of his host, and he dignified him and elevated him above all his princes.

Note: **Terah** is of **Shem's** bloodline

Nimrod builds Shinar

Jsr 7:42 And whilst he was reigning according to his heart's desire, after having conquered all his enemies around, he advised with his counselors to build a city for his palace, and they did so.

Jsr 7:43 And they found a large valley opposite to the east, and they built him a large and extensive city, and **Nimrod** called the name of the city that he built **Shinar**, for **the Lord** had vehemently shaken his enemies and destroyed them.

Jsr 7:44 And **Nimrod** dwelt in **Shinar**, and he reigned securely, and he fought with his enemies and he subdued them, and he prospered in all his battles, and his kingdom became very great.

Jsr 7:45 And all nations and tongues heard of his fame, and they gathered themselves to him, and they bowed down to the earth, and they brought him offerings, and he became their lord and king, and they all dwelt with him in the city at **Shinar**, and **Nimrod** reigned in the earth over all the sons of **Noah**, and they were all under his power and counsel.

Note: the curse for Ham enjoying looking upon his father's nakedness was put on **Canaan**, not **Cush**, both sons of Ham. **Canaan's** descendants would be servants of the sons of **Shem** and Japheth per Genesis 9:20-27). **Nimrod** is the son of **Cush**.

Gen 11:1 Now the whole earth used the same language and the same words.

Jsr 7:46 **And all the earth was of one tongue and words of union**, but **Nimrod** did not go in the ways of **the Lord**, and he was more wicked than all the men that were before him, **from the days of the flood until those days**.

Jsr 7:47a And he made gods of wood and stone, and he bowed down to them, and he rebelled against **the Lord**, and taught all his subjects and the people of the earth his wicked ways;

Note: Do not associate **the Lord** giving a ruler victory in battles with his own righteousness and religious observances (when in reality he is faking obedience). **God** sets up kings and tears down kings for His righteous purposes.

Jsr 7:47b and **Mardon** his son was more wicked than his father.

Jsr 7:48 And every one that heard of the acts of **Mardon the son of Nimrod** would say, concerning him, From the wicked goeth forth wickedness; therefore it became a proverb in the whole earth, saying, From the wicked goeth forth wickedness, and it was current in the words of men from that time to this.

Birth of Abraham (Abram)

Jsr 7:49 And **Terah** the son of **Nahor**, prince of **Nimrod's** host, was in those days very great in the sight of the king and his subjects, and the king and princes loved him, and they elevated him very high.

Jsr 7:50 And **Terah** took a wife and her name was **Amthelo** the daughter of Cornebo; and the wife of **Terah** conceived and bare him a son in those days.

Gen_11:26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram , Nahor , and Haran .	Jsr 7:51 Terah was seventy years old when he begat him, and Terah called the name of his son that was born to him Abram , because the king had raised him in those days, and dignified him above all his princes that were with him.
--	---

Note: **Nahor** => **Terah** => **Nahor** named after his grandfather

(Note: **Nahor** and **Terah** are the offspring of **Shem**, son of Noah but their alliance was with **Nimrod**)

Abram foretold to possess nations

Jsr 8:1 And it was in the night that **Abram** was born, that all the servants of **Terah**, and all the **wise men of Nimrod**, and his **conjurers** came and ate and drank in the house of **Terah**, and they rejoiced with him on that night.

Jsr 8:2 And when all the wise men and conjurers went out from the house of **Terah**, they lifted up their eyes toward heaven that night to look at the stars, and they saw, and behold **one very large star came from the east and ran in the heavens, and he swallowed up the four stars from the four sides of the heavens**.

(Note: See also Matthew chapter 2)

Jsr 8:3 And all the wise men of the king and his conjurers were astonished at the sight, and the sages understood this matter, and they knew its import.

Jsr 8:4 And they said to each other, **This only betokens the child that has been born to Terah this night, who will grow up and be fruitful, and multiply, and possess all the earth, he and his children for ever, and he and his seed will slay great kings, and inherit their lands**.

Jsr 8:5 And the wise men and conjurers went home that night, and in the morning all these wise men and conjurers rose up early, and assembled in an appointed house.

Jsr 8:6 And they spoke and said to each other, Behold the sight that we saw last night is hidden from the king, it has not been made known to him.

Jsr 8:7 And should this thing get known to the king in the latter days, he will say to us, Why have you concealed this matter from me, and then we shall all suffer death; therefore, now let us go and tell the king the sight which we saw, and the interpretation thereof, and we shall then remain clear.

Jsr 8:8 And they did so, and they all went to the king and bowed down to him to the ground, and they said, May the king live, may the king live.

Jsr 8:9 We heard that a son was born to **Terah** the son of **Nahor**, the prince of thy host, and we yesternight came to his house, and we ate and drank and rejoiced with him that night.

Jsr 8:10 And when thy servants went out from the house of **Terah**, to go to our respective homes to abide there for the night, we lifted up our eyes to heaven, and we saw **a great star coming from the east, and the same star ran with great speed, and swallowed up four great stars, from the four sides of the heavens**.

Jsr 8:11 And thy servants were astonished at the sight which we saw, and were greatly terrified, and we made our judgment upon the sight, and knew by our wisdom the proper interpretation thereof, that this thing applies to **the child** that is born to **Terah**, **who will grow up and multiply greatly, and become powerful, and kill all the kings of the earth, and inherit all their lands, he and his seed forever**.

Jsr 8:12 And now our lord and king, behold we have truly acquainted thee with what we have seen concerning this child.

Jsr 8:13 **If it seemeth good to the king to give his father value for this child, we will slay him before he shall grow up and increase in the land**, and his evil increase against us, that we and our children perish through his evil.

Nimrod seeks to slay **Abraham** (as Herod later seeks to slay Jesus Christ)

Jsr 8:14 And the king heard their words and they seemed good in his sight, and he sent and called for **Terah**, and **Terah** came before the king.

Jsr 8:15 And the king said to **Terah**, I have been told that a son was yesternight born to thee, and after this manner was observed in the heavens at his birth.

Jsr 8:16 And now therefore give me the child, that we may slay him before his evil springs up against us, and I will give thee for his value, thy house full of silver and gold.

Jsr 8:17 And **Terah** answered the king and said to him: My Lord and king, I have heard thy words, and thy servant shall do all that his king desireth.

Jsr 8:18 But my lord and king, I will tell thee what happened to me yesternight, that I may see what advice the king will give his servant, and then I will answer the king upon what he has just spoken; and the king said, Speak.

Jsr 8:19 And **Terah** said to the king, **Ayon, son of Mored**, came to me yesternight, saying,

Jsr 8:20 Give unto me the great and beautiful horse that the king gave thee, and I will give thee silver and gold, and straw and provender for its value; and I said to him, Wait till I see the king concerning thy words, and behold whatever the king saith, that will I do.

Jsr 8:21 And now my lord and king, behold I have made this thing known to thee, and the advice which my king will give unto his servant, that will I follow.

Jsr 8:22 And the king heard the words of **Terah**, and his anger was kindled and he considered him in the light of a fool.

Jsr 8:23 And the king answered **Terah**, and he said to him, Art thou so silly, ignorant, or deficient in understanding, to do this thing, to give thy beautiful horse for silver and gold or even for straw and provender?

Jsr 8:24 Art thou so short of silver and gold, that thou shouldst do this thing, because thou canst not obtain straw and provender to feed thy horse? And what is silver and gold to thee, or straw and provender, that thou shouldst give away that fine horse which I gave thee, like which there is none to be had on the whole earth?

Jsr 8:25 And the king left off speaking, and **Terah** answered the king, saying, Like unto this has the king spoken to his servant;

Jsr 8:26 I beseech thee, my lord and king, what is this which thou didst say unto me, saying, Give thy son that we may slay him, and I will give thee silver and gold for his value; what shall I do with silver and gold after the death of my son? Who shall inherit me? Surely then at my death, the silver and gold will return to my king who gave it.

Jsr 8:27 And when the king heard the words of **Terah**, and the parable which he brought concerning the king, it grieved him greatly and he was vexed at this thing, and his anger burned within him.

Jsr 8:28 And **Terah** saw that the anger of the king was kindled against him, and he answered the king, saying, All that I have is in the king's power; whatever the king desireth to do to his servant, that let him do, yea, even my son, he is in the king's power, without value in exchange, he and his two brothers that are older than he.

Jsr 8:29 And the king said to **Terah**, No, but I will purchase thy younger son for a price.

Jsr 8:30 And **Terah** answered the king, saying, I beseech thee my lord and king to let thy servant speak a word before thee, and let the king hear the word of his servant, and **Terah** said, Let my king give me three days' time till I consider this matter within myself, and consult with my family concerning the words of my king; and he pressed the king greatly to agree to this.

Jsr 8:31 And the king hearkened to **Terah**, and he did so and he gave him three days' time,

and **Terah** went out from the king's presence, and he came home to his family and spoke to them all the words of the king; and the people were greatly afraid.

Terah deceives **Nimrod** with a substitute child

Jsr 8:32 And it was in the third day that the king sent to **Terah**, saying, Send me thy son for a price as I spoke to thee; and shouldst thou not do this, I will send and slay all thou hast in thy house, so that thou shalt not even have a dog remaining.

Jsr 8:33 And **Terah** hastened, (as the thing was urgent from the king), and he took a child from one of his servants, which his handmaid had born to him that day, and **Terah** brought the child to the king and received value for him.

Jsr 8:34 **And the Lord was with Terah in this matter**, that **Nimrod** might not cause **Abram's** death, and the king took the child from **Terah** and with all his might dashed his head to the ground, for he thought it had been **Abram**; and this was concealed from him from that day, and it was forgotten by the king, as it was the will of Providence not to suffer **Abram's** death.

Abraham is hidden

Jsr 8:35 And **Terah** took **Abram** his son secretly, together with his mother and nurse, and he concealed them in a cave, and he brought them their provisions monthly.

Jsr 8:36 **And the Lord was with Abram** in the cave and he grew up, and **Abram** was in the cave **ten years**, and the king and his princes, soothsayers and sages, thought that the king had killed **Abram**.

Birth of Lot and Abraham's future wife, Sarai

Jsr 9:1 And **Haran**, the son of **Terah**, **Abram's** oldest brother, took a wife in those days.

Jsr 9:2 **Haran** was thirty-nine years old when he took her; and the **wife of Haran**

- conceived and bare a son, and he called his name **Lot**.
- Jsr 9:3 And she conceived again and bare a daughter, and she called her name **Milca**;
- and she again conceived and bare a daughter, and she called her name **Sarai**.

Jsr 9:4a **Haran** was forty-two years old when he begat **Sarai**, **which was in the tenth year of the life of Abram**;

Noah teaches Abraham the ways of the Lord

Jsr 9:4b and in those days **Abram** and his mother and nurse went out from the cave, as the king and his subjects had forgotten the affair of **Abram**.

Jsr 9:5 And when **Abram** came out from the cave, he went to **Noah** and his son **Shem**, **and he remained with them to learn the instruction of the Lord and his ways**, and no man knew where **Abram** was, and **Abram** served **Noah** and **Shem** his son for a long time.

Jsr 9:6a And **Abram** was in **Noah's** house **thirty-nine years**, and **Abram** **knew the Lord from three years old**, and he went in the ways of **the Lord** until the day of his death, as **Noah** and his son **Shem** had taught him;

Everyone else including Terah serving other gods

Jsr 9:6b and all the sons of the earth in those days greatly transgressed against **the Lord**, and they rebelled against him and they served other gods, and they forgot **the Lord** who had created them in the earth; and the inhabitants of the earth made unto themselves, at that time, every man his god; gods of wood and stone which could neither speak, hear, nor deliver, and **the sons of men** served them and they became their gods.

Jsr 9:7 And the king and all his servants, and **Terah** with all his household were then the first of those that served gods of wood and stone.

Jsr 9:8 And **Terah** had twelve gods of large size, made of wood and stone, after the twelve months of the year, and he served each one monthly, and every month **Terah** would bring his meat offering and drink offering to his gods; thus did **Terah** all the days.

Jsr 9:9 And all that generation were wicked in the sight of **the Lord**, and they thus made every man his god, but they forsook **the Lord** who had created them.

Jsr 9:10 **And there was not a man found in those days in the whole earth, who knew the Lord** (for they served each man his own god) **except Noah and his household, and all those who were under his counsel knew the Lord in those days**.

Abraham gradually learns the ways of the Lord

Jsr 9:11 And **Abram** the son of **Terah** was waxing great in those days in the house of **Noah**, and no man knew it, and **the Lord was with him**.

Jsr 9:12 **And the Lord gave Abram an understanding heart**, and he knew all the works of that generation were vain, and that all their gods were vain and were of no avail.

Comment on Abraham's early childhood:

Jsr 9:13 And **Abram** saw the sun shining upon the earth, and **Abram** said unto himself Surely now this sun that shines upon the earth is **God**, and him will I serve.

Jsr 9:14 And **Abram** served the sun in that day and he prayed to him, and when evening came the sun set as usual, and **Abram** said within himself, Surely this cannot be **God**?

Jsr 9:15 And **Abram** still continued to speak within himself, Who is he who made the heavens and the earth? who created upon earth? where is he?

Jsr 9:16 And night darkened over him, and he lifted up his eyes toward the west, north, south, and east, and he saw that the sun had vanished from the earth, and the day became dark.

Jsr 9:17 And **Abram** saw the stars and moon before him, and he said, Surely this is **the God** who created the whole earth as well as man, and behold these his servants are gods around him: and **Abram** served the moon and prayed to it all that night.

Jsr 9:18 And in the morning when it was light and the sun shone upon the earth as usual, **Abram** saw all the things that **the Lord God** had made upon earth.

Jsr 9:19a And **Abram** said unto himself Surely these are not gods that made the earth and all mankind, but these are the servants of **God**,

(Note: **Abram** probably reasoned this out before he was three years old per verse 6a)

and **Abram** remained in the house of **Noah** and **there knew the Lord and his ways'** and he served **the Lord** all the days of his life,

Jsr 9:19b and all that generation forgot **the Lord**, and served other gods of wood and stone, and rebelled all their days.

Jsr 9:20 And king **Nimrod** reigned securely, and all the earth was under his control, and all the earth was of one tongue and words of union.

Note: Analogous to today's encroaching New World Order with the international language of commerce being English.

Tower of Babel

Gen 11:3 They said to one another, "Go to [Come], let us make brick, and burn *them* thoroughly." And they had brick for stone, and slime [tar] had they for mortar.

Gen 11:4 And they said, **Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven;** and let us make us a name,

lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

Gen 11:2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found **a plain in the land of Shinar;** and they dwelt there. (See Gen 10:8-12)

Jsr 9:21 And all the **princes of Nimrod** and his **great men** took counsel together; Phut, Mitzraim, **Cush** and **Canaan** with their families, and they said to each other, **Come let us build ourselves a city and in it a strong tower, and its top reaching heaven**, and we will make ourselves famed, so that we may reign upon the whole world, in order that the evil of our enemies may cease from us, that we may reign mightily over them, and that we may not become scattered over the earth on account of their wars.

22 And they all went before the king, and they told the king these words, and the king agreed with them in this affair, and he did so.

23 And all the families assembled consisting of about six hundred thousand men, and they went to seek an extensive piece of ground to build the city and the tower, and they sought in the whole earth and they found none like one valley at the east of the **land of Shinar**, about two days' walk, and they journeyed there and they dwelt there.

Jsr 9:24 And they began to make bricks and burn fires to build the city and the tower that they had imagined to complete.

Jsr 9:25 And the building of the tower was unto them a transgression and a sin, and they began to build it, and whilst they were building against **the Lord God** of heaven, they imagined in their hearts to war against Him and to ascend into heaven.

Jsr 9:26 And all these people and all the families divided themselves in three parts;

- the first said We will ascend into heaven and fight against him;
- the second said, We will ascend to heaven and place our own gods there and serve them;
- and the third part said, We will ascend to heaven and smite him with bows and spears;

and **God** knew all their works and all their evil thoughts, and he saw the city and the tower which they were building.

Jsr 9:27 And when they were building they built themselves a great city and a very high and strong tower; and on account of its height the mortar and bricks did not reach the builders in their ascent to it, until those who went up had completed a full year, and after that, they reached to the builders and gave them the mortar and the bricks; thus was it done daily.

Jsr 9:28 And behold these ascended and others descended the whole day; and if a brick should fall from their hands and get broken, they would all weep over it, and if a man fell and died, none of them would look at him.

Jsr 9:29 And **the Lord** knew their thoughts, and it came to pass when they were building they cast the arrows toward the heavens, and all the arrows fell upon them filled with blood, and when they saw them they said to each other, Surely we have slain all those that are in heaven.

30 For this was from **the Lord** in order to cause them to err, and in order; to destroy them from off the face of the ground.

31 And they built the tower and the city, and they did this thing daily until many days and years were elapsed.

Gen 11:5 And **the LORD** came down to see the city and the tower, which **the children of men** builded.

Gen 11:6 And **the LORD** said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

Gen 11:7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

Jsr 9:32 And **God** said to the seventy angels who stood foremost before him, to those who were near to him, saying,

Come let us descend and confuse their tongues, that one man shall not understand the language of his neighbor, and they did so unto them.

33 And from that day following, they forgot each man his neighbor's tongue, and they could not understand to speak in one tongue, and when the builder took from the hands of his neighbor lime or stone which he did not order, the builder would cast it away and throw it upon his neighbor, that he would die.

34 And they did so many days, and they killed many of them in this manner.

35 And **the Lord** smote the three divisions that were there, and he punished them according to their works and designs;

- those who said, We will ascend to heaven and serve our gods, became like apes and elephants;
- and those who said, We will smite the heaven with arrows, **the Lord** killed them, one man through the hand of his neighbor;
- and the third division of those who said, We will ascend to heaven and fight against him,

<p>Gen 11:8 So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence [from that point on, hence] upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build [ceased building] the city. Gen 11:9 Therefore is the name of it called Babel;</p> <p>because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.</p>	<p>the Lord scattered them throughout the earth.</p> <p>36 And those who were left amongst them, when they knew and understood the evil which was coming upon them, they forsook the building, and they also became scattered upon the face of the whole earth.</p> <p>37 And they ceased building the city and the tower; therefore he called that place Babel,</p> <p>for there the Lord confounded the Language of the whole earth; behold it was at the east of the land of Shinar.</p> <p>38 And as to the tower which the sons of men built,</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • the earth opened its mouth and swallowed up one third part thereof, • and a fire also descended from heaven and burned another third, • and the other third is left to this day, and it is of that part which was aloft, and its circumference is three days' walk. <p>Jsr 9:39 And many of the sons of men died in that tower, a people without number.</p>
--	---

Dispersion of families and languages, many cities built after their names

Jsr 10:1 And **Peleg** the son of **Eber** died in those days, **in the forty-eighth year of the life of Abram** son of **Terah**, and all the days of Peleg were **two hundred and thirty-nine years**.

Jsr 10:2 And when **the Lord** had scattered **the sons of men** on account of their sin at the tower, behold they spread forth into many divisions, and all **the sons of men** were dispersed into the four corners of the earth.

Jsr 10:3 And all the families became each according to its language, its land, or its city.

Jsr 10:4 And **the sons of men** built many cities according to their families, in all the places where they went, and throughout the earth where **the Lord** had scattered them.

Jsr 10:5 And some of them built cities in places from which they were afterward extirpated, and they called these cities after their own names, or the names of their children, or after their particular occurrences.

Jsr 10:6 And the **sons of Japheth** the son of **Noah** went and built themselves cities in the places where they were scattered, and they called all their cities after their names, and the sons of Japheth were divided upon the face of the earth into **many divisions and languages**.

Jsr 10:7 And **these are the sons of Japheth according to their families, Gomer, Magog, Medai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech and Tiras**; these are the children of Japheth according to their generations.

Jsr 10:8 And the **children of Gomer**, according to their cities, were the **Francum**, who dwell in the land of **Franza**, by the river Franza, by the river Senah.

Jsr 10:9 And the **children of Rephath** are the **Bartonim**, who dwell in the land of **Bartoniam** by the river Ledah, which empties its waters in the great sea Gihon, that is, oceanus.

Jsr 10:10 And the **children of Tugarma** are ten families, and these are their names: **Buzar, Parzunac, Balgar, Elicanum, Ragbib, Tarki, Bid, Zebuc, Ongal and Tilmaz**; all these spread and rested in the north and built themselves cities.

Jsr 10:11 And they called their cities after their own names, those are they who abide by the rivers **Hithlah and Italc** unto this day.

Jsr 10:12 But the **families of Angoli, Balgar and Parzunac**, they dwell by the great river **Dubnee**; and the names of their cities are also according to their own names.

Jsr 10:13 And the **children of Javan** are the **Javanim** who dwell in the land of **Makdonia**, and the **children of Medaiare** are the **Orelum** that dwell in the land of **Curson**, and the **children of Tubal** are those that dwell in the land of **Tuskanah** by the river **Pashiah**.

Jsr 10:14 And the **children of Meshech** are the **Shibashni**

and the **children of Tiras** are **Rushash, Cushni, and Ongolis**; all these went and built themselves cities; those are the cities that are situate by the sea Jabus by the river Cura, which empties itself in the river Tragan.

Jsr 10:15 And the **children of Elishah** are the **Almanim**, and they also went and built themselves cities; those are the cities situate between the **mountains of Job** and **Shibathmo**; and of them were the people of **Lumbardi** who dwell opposite the mountains of Job and Shibathmo, and they conquered the land of **Italia** and remained there unto this day.

Jsr 10:16 And the **children of Chittim** are the **Romim** who dwell in the valley of **Canopia** by the river Tibreu.

Jsr 10:17 And the **children of Dudonim** are those who dwell in the cities of the sea **Gihon**, in the land of **Bordna**.

Jsr 10:18 These are the families of the children of Japheth according to their cities and languages, **when they were scattered after the tower**, and they called their cities after their names and occurrences; and these are the names of all their cities according to their families, which they built in those days after the tower.

Jsr 10:19 And the **children of Ham** were **Cush, Mitzraim, Phut and Canaan** according to their generation and cities.

Jsr 10:20 All these went and built themselves cities as they found fit places for them, and they called their cities after the names of their fathers **Cush, Mitzraim, Phut and Canaan**.

Jsr 10:21 And the **children of Mitzraim** are the **Ludim, Anamim, Lehabim, Naphtuchim, Pathrusim, Casluchim and Caphturim**, seven families.

Jsr 10:22 All these dwell by the river Sihor, that is the brook of **Egypt**, and they built themselves cities and called them after their own names.

Jsr 10:23 And the **children of Pathros and Casloch** intermarried together, and from them went forth the **Pelishtim, the Azathim, and the Gerarim, the Githim and the Ekronim**, in all five families; these also built themselves cities, and they called their cities after the names of their fathers unto this day.

Jsr 10:24 And the **children of Canaan** also built themselves cities, and they called their cities after their names, eleven cities and others without number.

Jsr 10:25 And **four men from the family of Ham** went to the land of the plain; these are the names of the four men, **Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboyim**.

Jsr 10:26 And these men built themselves four cities in the land of the plain, and they called the names of their cities after their own names.

Jsr 10:27 And they and their children and all belonging to them dwelt in those cities, and they were fruitful and multiplied greatly and dwelt peaceably.

Jsr 10:28 And **Seir** the son of Hur, son of Hivi, son of **Canaan**, went and found a valley opposite to **Mount Paran**, and he built a city there, and he and his seven sons and his household dwelt there, and he called the city which he built **Seir**, according to his name; that is **the land of Seir** unto this day.

Jsr 10:29 These are the families of the children of Ham, according to their languages and cities, when they were scattered to their countries after the tower.

Jsr 10:30 And some of the **children of Shem** son of **Noah**, father of all the children of **Eber**, also went and built themselves cities in the places wherein they were scattered, and they called their cities after their names.

Jsr 10:31 And the sons of **Shem** were **Elam, Ashur, Arpachshad, Lud and Aram**, and they built themselves cities and called the names of all their cities after their names.

Jsr 10:32 And **Ashur** son of **Shem** and his children and household went forth at that time, a very large body of them, and they went to a distant land that they found, and they met with a very extensive valley in the land that they went to, and they built themselves four cities, and they called them after their own names and occurrences.

Jsr 10:33 And these are the names of the cities which **the children of Ashur** built, **Ninevah, Resen, Calach and Rehobother**; and the children of Ashur dwell there unto this day.

Jsr 10:34 And the **children of Aram** also went and built themselves a city, and they called the name of the city **Uz** after their eldest brother, and they dwell therein; that is the land of Uz to this day.

Jsr 10:35 And **in the second year after the tower** a man from the house of Ashur, whose name was **Bela**, went from the **land of Ninevah** to sojourn with his household wherever he could find a place; and they came until **opposite the cities of the plain against Sodom**, and they dwelt there.

Jsr 10:36 And the man rose up and built there a small city, and called its name **Bela**, after his name; that is the **land of Zoar** unto this day.

Jsr 10:37 And these are the families of the children of **Shem** according to their language and cities, after they were scattered upon the earth after the tower.

Jsr 10:38 And every kingdom, city, and family of the families of the children of **Noah** built themselves many cities after this.

Jsr 10:39 And they established governments in all their cities, in order to be regulated by their orders; so did all the families of the children of **Noah** forever.

Jsr 11:1 And **Nimrod son of Cush** was still in the **land of Shinar**, and he reigned over it and dwelt there, and he built cities in the **land of Shinar**.

Jsr 11:2 And these are the names of the four cities which he built, and he called their names after the occurrences that happened to them in the building of the tower.

- Jsr 11:3 And he called the first **Babel**, saying, **Because the Lord there confounded the language of the whole earth;**
- and the name of the second he called **Erech**, **because from there God dispersed them.**
- Jsr 11:4 And the third he called **Eched**, saying there was a great battle at that place;
- and the fourth he called **Calnah**, **because his princes and mighty men were consumed there, and they vexed the Lord, they rebelled and transgressed against him.**

Jsr 11:5 And when **Nimrod** had built these cities in the **land of Shinar**, he placed in them the remainder of his people, his princes and his mighty men that were left in his kingdom.

Jsr 11:6 And **Nimrod dwelt in Babel**, and he there renewed his reign over the rest of his subjects, and he reigned securely, and the subjects and princes of **Nimrod** called his name **Amraphel**, saying that at the tower his princes and men fell through his means.

Jsr 11:7 And notwithstanding this, **Nimrod** did not return to **the Lord**, and he continued in wickedness and teaching wickedness to **the sons of men**;

and **Mardon, his son**, was worse than his father, and continued to add to the abominations of his father.

Jsr 11:8 And he caused **the sons of men** to sin, therefore it is said, From the wicked goeth forth wickedness.

Jsr 11:9 At that time **there was war between the families of the children of Ham**, as they were dwelling in the cities which they had built.

Jsr 11:10 And **Chedorlaomer, king of Elam**, went away from the families of the children of **Ham**, and he fought with them and he subdued them, and he went to the five cities of the plain and he fought against them and he subdued them, and they were under his control.

Jsr 11:11 And they served him twelve years, and they gave him a yearly tax.

Gen 11:10 These are *the records of the generations of Shem.*

(Note: Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph are in the genealogy of Shem, son of Noah)

Shem was an [one] hundred years old, and begat Arpachshad two years after the flood;

Gen 11:11 and Shem after he begat Arpachshad lived five hundred years , and begat *sons and daughters.*

Gen 11:12 And Arpachshad lived thirty-five years, and begat Salah [Shelah];

Gen 11:13 and Arpachshad lived after he begat Salah [Shelah] four hundred and three years , and begat *sons and daughters.*

Gen 11:14 Salah [Shelah] lived thirty years, and begat Eber;

Gen 11:15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

Gen 11:16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg:

Gen 11:17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

Gen 11:18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu:

Gen 11:19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

Gen 11:20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug:

Gen 11:21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

Gen 11:22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor:

Gen 11:23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

Gen 11:24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah:

Gen 11:25 And Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

Gen 11:26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

Abraham destroys his father's gods

Jsr 11:12 **At that time died Nahor, son of Serug, in the forty-ninth year of the life of Abram son of Terah.**

Jsr 11:13 **And in the fiftieth year of the life of Abram** son of **Terah**, **Abram** came forth from the house of **Noah**, and went to his father's house.

Jsr 11:14 **And Abram knew the Lord, and he went in his ways and instructions, and the Lord his God was with him.**

Jsr 11:15 **And Terah his father was in those days, still captain of the host of king Nimrod, and he still followed strange gods.**

Jsr 11:16 **And Abram** came to his father's house and saw **twelve gods standing there in their temples**, and the anger of **Abram** was kindled when he saw these images in his father's house.

Jsr 11:17 **And Abram** said, As **the Lord** liveth these images shall not remain in my father's house; so shall **the Lord** who created me do unto me if in three days' time I do not break them all.

Jsr 11:18 **And Abram** went from them, and his anger burned within him. **And Abram** hastened and went from the chamber to his father's outer court, and he found his father sitting in the court, and all his servants with him, and **Abram** came and sat before him.

Jsr 11:19 **And Abram** asked his father, saying, Father, tell me where is **God** who created heaven and earth, and all **the sons of men** upon earth, and who created thee and me. **And Terah** answered his son **Abram** and said, **Behold those who created us are all with us in the house.**

Jsr 11:20 **And Abram** said to his father, My lord, shew them to me I pray thee; and **Terah** brought **Abram** into the chamber of the inner court, and **Abram** saw, and behold **the whole room was full of gods of wood and stone, twelve great images and others less than they without number.**

Jsr 11:21 **And Terah** said to his son, **Behold these are they which made all thou seest upon earth, and which created me and thee, and all mankind.**

Jsr 11:22 **And Terah bowed down to his gods**, and he then went away from them, and **Abram**, his son, went away with him.

Jsr 11:23 **And when Abram** had gone from them he went to his mother and sat before her, and he said to his mother, **Behold, my father has shown me those who made heaven and earth, and all the sons of men.**

Jsr 11:24 **Now, therefore, hasten and fetch a kid from the flock, and make of it savory meat, that I may bring it to my father's gods as an offering for them to eat; perhaps I may thereby become acceptable to them.**

Jsr 11:25 **And his mother did so, and she fetched a kid, and made savory meat thereof, and brought it to Abram, and Abram** took the savory meat from his mother and brought it before his father's gods, and he drew nigh to them that they might eat; and **Terah** his father, did not know of it.

Jsr 11:26 **And Abram** saw on the day when he was sitting amongst them, that they had no voice, no hearing, no motion, and not one of them could stretch forth his hand to eat.

Jsr 11:27 **And Abram** mocked them, and said, Surely the savory meat that I prepared has not pleased them, or perhaps it was too little for them, and for that reason they would not eat; therefore tomorrow I will prepare fresh savory meat, better and more plentiful than this, in order that I may see the result.

Jsr 11:28 **And it was on the next day that Abram** directed his mother concerning the savory meat, and his mother rose and fetched three fine kids from the flock, and she made of them some excellent savory meat, such as her son was fond of, and she gave it to her son **Abram**; and **Terah** his father did not know of it.

Jsr 11:29 **And Abram** took the savory meat from his mother, and brought it before his father's gods into the chamber; and he came nigh unto them that they might eat, and he placed it before them, and **Abram** sat before them all day, thinking perhaps they might eat.

Jsr 11:30 **And Abram** viewed them, and behold they had neither voice nor hearing, nor did one of them stretch forth his hand to the meat to eat.

Jsr 11:31 **And in the evening of that day in that house Abram was clothed with the spirit of God.**

Jsr 11:32 And he called out and said, Wo unto my father and this wicked generation, whose hearts are all inclined to vanity, who serve these idols of wood and stone which can neither eat, smell, hear nor speak, who have mouths without speech, eyes without sight, ears without hearing, hands without feeling, and legs which cannot move; like them are those that made them and that trust in them.

Jsr 11:33 And when **Abram** saw all these things his anger was kindled against his father, **and he hastened and took a hatchet in his hand, and came unto the chamber of the gods, and he broke all his father's gods.**

Jsr 11:34 And when he had done breaking the images, he placed the hatchet in the hand of the great god which was there before them, and he went out; and **Terah** his father came home, for he had heard at the door the sound of the striking of the hatchet; so **Terah** came into the house to know what this was about.

Jsr 11:35 And **Terah**, having heard the noise of the hatchet in the room of images, ran to the room to the images, and he met **Abram** going out.

Jsr 11:36 And **Terah** entered the room and found all the idols fallen down and broken, and the hatchet in the hand of the largest, which was not broken, and the savory meat which **Abram** his son had made was still before them.

Jsr 11:37 And when **Terah** saw this his anger was greatly kindled, and he hastened and went from the room to **Abram**.

Jsr 11:38 And he found **Abram** his son still sitting in the house; and he said to him, What is this work thou hast done to my gods?

Jsr 11:39 And **Abram** answered **Terah** his father and he said, Not so my lord, for I brought savory meat before them, and when I came nigh to them with the meat that they might eat, they all at once stretched forth their hands to eat before the great one had put forth his hand to eat.

Jsr 11:40 And the large one saw their works that they did before him, and his anger was violently kindled against them, and he went and took the hatchet that was in the house and came to them and broke them all, and behold the hatchet is yet in his hand as thou seest.

Jsr 11:41 And **Terah's** anger was kindled against his son **Abram**, when he spoke this; and **Terah** said to **Abram** his son in his anger, What is this tale that thou hast told? Thou speakest lies to me.

Jsr 11:42 Is there in these gods spirit, soul or power to do all thou hast told me? Are they not wood and stone, and have I not myself made them, and canst thou speak such lies, saying that the large god that was with them smote them? It is thou that didst place the hatchet in his hands, and then sayest he smote them all.

Jsr 11:43 And **Abram** answered his father and said to him, **And how canst thou then serve these idols in whom there is no power to do any thing?**

- Can those idols in which thou trustest deliver thee?
- Can they hear thy prayers when thou callest upon them?
- Can they deliver thee from the hands of thy enemies, or will they fight thy battles for thee against thy enemies, that thou shouldst serve wood and stone which can neither speak nor hear?

Jsr 11:44 And now surely it is not good for thee nor for **the sons of men** that are connected with thee, to do these things; **are you so silly, so foolish or so short of understanding that you will serve wood and stone, and do after this manner?**

Jsr 11:45 **And forget the Lord God** who made heaven and earth, and who created you in the earth, and thereby bring a great evil upon your souls in this matter by **serving stone and wood?**

Jsr 11:46 Did not our fathers in days of old sin in this matter, **and the Lord God of the universe brought the waters of the flood upon them and destroyed the whole earth?**

Jsr 11:47 And how can you continue to do this and serve gods of wood and stone, who cannot hear, or speak, or deliver you from oppression, **thereby bringing down the anger of the God of the universe upon you?**

Jsr 11:48 Now therefore my father refrain from this, and bring not evil upon thy soul and the souls of thy household.

Jsr 11:49 And **Abram** hastened and sprang from before his father, **and took the hatchet from his father's largest idol, with which Abram broke it** and ran away.

Jsr 11:50 And **Terah**, seeing all that **Abram** had done, hastened to go from his house, and he went to the king and he came before **Nimrod** and stood before him, and he bowed down to the king; and the king said, What dost thou want?

Jsr 11:51 And he said, I beseech thee my lord, to hear me--**Now fifty years back a child was born to me,** and thus has he done to my gods and thus has he spoken; and now therefore, my lord and king, send for him that he may come before thee, and judge him according to the law, that we may be delivered from his evil.

Jsr 11:52 And **the king** sent three men of his servants, and they went and brought **Abram** before the king. And **Nimrod** and all his princes and servants were that day sitting before him, and **Terah** sat also before them.

Jsr 11:53 And the king said to **Abram**, What is this that thou hast done to thy father and to his gods? And **Abram** answered the king **in the words that he spoke to his father**, and he said, The large god that was with them in the house did to them what thou hast heard.

Jsr 11:54 And the king said to **Abram**, Had they power to speak and eat and do as thou hast said? And **Abram** answered the king, saying, **And if there be no power in them why dost thou serve them and cause the sons of men to err through thy follies?**

Jsr 11:55 **Dost thou imagine that they can deliver thee or do anything small or great, that thou shouldst serve them? And why wilt thou not sense the God of the whole universe, who created thee and in whose power it is to kill and keep alive?**

Jsr 11:56 **O foolish, simple, and ignorant king, woe unto thee forever.**

Jsr 11:57 **I thought thou wouldst teach thy servants the upright way,** but thou hast not done this, but hast filled the whole earth with thy sins and the sins of thy people who have followed thy ways.

Jsr 11:58 Dost thou not know, or hast thou not heard, that this evil which thou doest, our ancestors sinned therein in days of old, **and the eternal God brought the waters of the flood upon them and destroyed them all, and also destroyed the whole earth on their account?** And wilt thou and thy people rise up now and do like unto this work, **in order to bring down the anger of the Lord God of the universe, and to bring evil upon thee and the whole earth?**

Jsr 11:59 **Now therefore put away this evil deed which thou doest, and serve the God of the universe, as thy soul is in his hands, and then it will be well with thee.**

Jsr 11:60 And if thy wicked heart will not hearken to my words to cause thee to forsake thy evil ways, and to serve the eternal **God**, then wilt thou die in shame in the latter days, thou, thy people and all who are connected with thee, **hearing thy words or walking in thy evil ways.**

Jsr 11:61 And when **Abram** had ceased speaking before the king and princes, **Abram** lifted up his eyes to the heavens, and he said, **The Lord seeth all the wicked, and he will judge them.**

God delivers Abraham from the furnace, Abraham is honored

Jsr 12:1 And when **the king** heard the words of **Abram** he **ordered him to be put into prison**; and **Abram** was **ten days in prison**.

Jsr 12:2 And at the end of those days the king ordered that all the kings, princes and governors of different provinces and the sages should come before him, and they sat before him, and **Abram** was still in the house of confinement.

Jsr 12:3 And the king said to the princes and sages, Have you heard what **Abram**, the son of **Terah**, has done to his father? Thus has he done to him, and I ordered him to be brought before me, and thus has he spoken; his heart did not misgive him, neither did he stir in my presence, and behold now he is confined in the prison.

Jsr 12:4 And therefore decide what judgment is due to this man who reviled the king; who spoke and did all the things that you heard.

Jsr 12:5 And they all answered the king saying, The man who revileth the king should be hanged upon a tree; but having done all the things that he said, and having despised our gods, he must therefore be burned to death, for this is the law in this matter.

Jsr 12:6 If it pleaseth the king to do this, let him order his servants to kindle a fire both night and day in thy brick furnace, and then we will cast this man into it. And the king did so, and he commanded his servants that they should prepare a fire for three days and three nights in the king's furnace, that is in Casdim; and the king ordered them to take **Abram** from prison and bring him out to be burned.

Jsr 12:7 And all the king's servants, princes, lords, governors, and judges, and all the inhabitants of the land, **about nine hundred thousand men**, stood opposite the furnace to see **Abram**.

Jsr 12:8 And all the women and little ones crowded upon the roofs and towers to see what was doing with **Abram**, and they all stood together at a distance; and there was not a man left that did not come on that day to behold the scene.

Jsr 12:9 And when **Abram** was come, the conjurors of the king and the sages saw **Abram**, and they cried out to the king, saying, Our sovereign lord, surely this is the man whom we know to have been the child at whose birth the great star swallowed the four stars, which we declared to the king now **fifty years since**.

Jsr 12:10 And behold now his father has also transgressed thy commands, and mocked thee by bringing thee another child, which thou didst kill.

Jsr 12:11 And when the king heard their words, he was exceedingly wroth, and he ordered **Terah** to be brought before him.

Jsr 12:12 And the king said, Hast thou heard what the conjurors have spoken? Now tell me truly, how didst thou; and if thou shalt speak truth thou shalt be acquitted.

Jsr 12:13 And seeing that the king's anger was so much kindled, **Terah** said to the king, My lord and king, thou hast heard the truth, and what the sages have spoken is right. And the king said, How couldst thou do this thing, to transgress my orders and to give me a child that thou didst not beget, and to take value for him?

Jsr 12:14 And **Terah** answered the king, Because my tender feelings were excited for my son, at that time, and I took a son of my handmaid, and I brought him to the king.

Jsr 12:15 And the king said Who advised thee to this? Tell me, do not hide aught from me, and then thou shalt not die.

Jsr 12:16 And **Terah** was greatly terrified in the king's presence, and he said to the king, It was **Haran** my eldest son who advised me to this; and **Haran** was in those days that **Abram** was born, two and thirty years old.

Jsr 12:17 But **Haran** did not advise his father to anything, for **Terah** said this to the king in order to deliver his soul from the king, for he feared greatly; and the king said to **Terah**, **Haran** thy son who advised thee to this shall die through fire with **Abram**; for the sentence of death is upon him for having rebelled against the king's desire in doing this thing.

Jsr 12:18 And **Haran** at that time felt inclined to follow the ways of **Abram**, but he kept it within himself.

Jsr 12:19 And **Haran** said in his heart, Behold now the king has seized **Abram** on account of these things which **Abram** did, and it shall come to pass, that if **Abram** prevail over the king I will follow him, but if the king prevail I will go after the king.

Jsr 12:20 And when **Terah** had spoken this to the king concerning **Haran** his son, the king ordered **Haran** to be seized with **Abram**.

Jsr 12:21 And they brought them both, **Abram** and **Haran** his brother, to cast them into the fire; and all the inhabitants of the land and the king's servants and princes and all the women and little ones were there, standing that day over them.

Jsr 12:22 And the king's servants took **Abram** and his brother, and they stripped them of all their clothes excepting their lower garments which were upon them.

Jsr 12:23 And they bound their hands and feet with linen cords, and the servants of the king lifted them up and cast them both into the furnace.

Jsr 12:24 **And the Lord loved Abram and he had compassion over him, and the Lord came down and delivered Abram from the fire and he was not burned.**

Jsr 12:25 **But all the cords with which they bound him were burned, while Abram remained and walked about in the fire.**

Jsr 12:26 **And Haran died when they had cast him into the fire, and he was burned to ashes, for his heart was not perfect with the Lord; and those men who cast him into the fire, the flame of the fire spread over them, and they were burned, and twelve men of them died.**

Jsr 12:27 **And Abram walked in the midst of the fire three days and three nights,** and all the servants of the king saw him walking in the fire, and they came and told the king, saying, Behold we have seen **Abram** walking about in

the midst of the fire, and even the lower garments which are upon him are not burned, but the cord with which he was bound is burned.

Jsr 12:28 And when the king heard their words his heart fainted and he would not believe them; so he sent other faithful princes to see this matter, and they went and saw it and told it to the king; and the king rose to go and see it, and he saw **Abram** walking to and fro in the midst of the fire, and he saw **Haran**'s body burned, and the king wondered greatly.

Jsr 12:29 And the king ordered **Abram** to be taken out from the fire; and his servants approached to take him out and they could not, for the fire was round about and the flame ascending toward them from the furnace.

Jsr 12:30 And the king's servants fled from it, and the king rebuked them, saying, Make haste and bring **Abram** out of the fire that you shall not die.

Jsr 12:31 And the servants of the king again approached to bring **Abram** out, and the flames came upon them and burned their faces so that eight of them died.

Jsr 12:32 And when the king saw that his servants could not approach the fire lest they should be burned, the king called to **Abram**, O servant of **the God** who is in heaven, go forth from amidst the fire and come hither before me; and **Abram** hearkened to the voice of the king, and he went forth from the fire and came and stood before the king.

Jsr 12:33 And when **Abram** came out the king and all his servants saw **Abram** coming before the king, with his lower garments upon him, for they were not burned, but the cord with which he was bound was burned.

Jsr 12:34 And the king said to **Abram**, How is it that thou wast not burned in the fire?

Jsr 12:35 And **Abram** said to the king, **The God of heaven and earth in whom I trust and who has all in his power, he delivered me from the fire into which thou didst cast me.**

Jsr 12:36 And **Haran** the brother of **Abram** was burned to ashes, and they sought for his body, and they found it consumed.

Jsr 12:37 And **Haran** was eighty-two years old when he died in the fire of Casdim.

And the king, princes, and inhabitants of the land, seeing that **Abram** was delivered from the fire, they came and bowed down to **Abram**.

Jsr 12:38 And **Abram** said to them, Do not bow down to me, but **bow down to the God of the world who made you, and serve him, and go in his ways for it is he who delivered me from out of this fire, and it is he who created the souls and spirits of all men, and formed man in his mother's womb, and brought him forth into the world, and it is he who will deliver those who trust in him from all pain.**

Jsr 12:39 **And this thing seemed very wonderful in the eyes of the king and princes, that Abram was saved from the fire and that Haran was burned; and the king gave Abram many presents and he gave him his two head servants from the king's house; the name of one was Oni and the name of the other was Eliezer.**

Jsr 12:40 **And all the kings, princes and servants gave Abram many gifts of silver and gold and pearl, and the king and his princes sent him away, and he went in peace.**

Jsr 12:41 **And Abram went forth from the king in peace, and many of the king's servants followed him, and about three hundred men joined him.**

Jsr 12:42 **And Abram returned on that day and went to his father's house, he and the men that followed him, and Abram served the Lord his God all the days of his life, and he walked in his ways and followed his law.**

Jsr 10:43 **And from that day forward Abram inclined the hearts of the sons of men to serve the Lord.**

Gen 11:27 Now these *are* the generations of **Terah**.

Terah begat **Abram**, **Nahor** and **Haran**; and

Haran begat **Lot**.

Gen 11:28 And **Haran** died before [in the presence of] his father **Terah** in the land of his nativity [birth], in **Ur** of the Chaldees [**Chaldeans**].

Note: Ur is located in today's Iraq just northwest of the border of Kuwait

Gen 11:29 And **Abram** and **Nahor** took them wives for themselves.

- The name of **Abram's** wife was **Sarai**;
- and the name of **Nahor's** wife, **Milcah**, the daughter of **Haran**, the father of **Milcah** and **Iscah**.

Gen 11:30 But **Sarai** was barren; she had no child.

Jsr 12:44 And at that time **Nahor** and **Abram** took unto themselves wives, the daughters of their brother **Haran**;

- the wife of **Nahor** was **Milca**
- and the name of **Abram's** wife was **Sarai**.

And **Sarai**, wife of **Abram**, was barren; she had no offspring in those days.

Nimrod's dream makes him afraid of **Abraham** enough to pursue his death

Jsr 12:45 And at the expiration of two years from **Abram's** going out of the fire, that is in the fifty-second year of his life, behold king **Nimrod** sat in **Babel** upon the throne, and the king fell asleep and dreamed that he was standing with his troops and hosts in a valley opposite the king's furnace.

Jsr 12:46 And he lifted up his eyes and saw a man in the likeness of **Abram** coming forth from the furnace, and that he came and stood before the king with his drawn sword, and then sprang to the king with his sword, when the king fled from the man, for he was afraid; and while he was running, the man threw an egg upon the king's head, and the egg became a great river.

Jsr 12:47 And the king dreamed that all his troops sank in that river and died, and the king took flight with three men who were before him and he escaped.

Jsr 12:48 And the king looked at these men and they were clothed in princely dresses as the garments of kings, and had the appearance and majesty of kings.

Jsr 12:49 And while they were running, the river again turned to an egg before the king, and there came forth from the egg a young bird which came before the king, and flew at his head and plucked out the king's eye.

Jsr 12:50 And the king was grieved at the sight, and he awoke out of his sleep and his spirit was agitated; and he felt a great terror.

Jsr 12:51 And in the morning the king rose from his couch in fear, and he ordered all the wise men and magicians to come before him, when the king related his dream to them.

Jsr 12:52 And a wise servant of the king, whose name was **Anuki**, answered the king, saying, This is nothing else but the evil of **Abram** and his seed which will spring up against my Lord and king in the latter days.

Jsr 12:53 And behold the day will come when **Abram** and his seed and the children of his household will war with my king, and they will smite all the king's hosts and his troops.

- Jsr 12:54 And as to what thou hast said concerning three men which thou didst see like unto thyself, and which did escape, this means that only thou wilt escape with three kings from the kings of the earth who will be with thee in battle.
- Jsr 12:55 And that which thou sawest of the river which turned to an egg as at first, and the young bird plucking out thine eye, this means nothing else but the seed of **Abram** which will slay the king in latter days.

Jsr 12:56 This is my king's dream, and this is its interpretation, and the dream is true, and the interpretation which thy servant has given thee is right.

Jsr 12:57 Now therefore my king, surely thou knowest that it is now fifty-two years since thy sages saw this at the birth of **Abram**, and if my king will suffer **Abram** to live in the earth it will be to the injury of my lord and king, for

all the days that **Abram** liveth neither thou nor thy kingdom will be established, for this was known formerly at his birth; and why will not my king slay him, that his evil may be kept from thee in latter days?

Jsr 12:58 And **Nimrod** hearkened to the voice of **Anuki**, and he sent some of his servants in secret to go and seize **Abram**, and bring him before the king to suffer death.

Jsr 12:59 And **Eliezer**, **Abram's servant** whom the king had given him, was at that time in the presence of the king, and he heard what **Anuki** had advised the king, and what the king had said to cause **Abram's** death.

Jsr 12:60 And **Eliezer** said to **Abram**, Hasten, rise up and save thy soul, that thou mayest not die through the hands of the king, for thus did he see in a dream concerning thee, and thus did **Anuki** interpret it, and thus also did Anuki advise the king concerning thee.

Jsr 12:61 And **Abram** hearkened to the voice of **Eliezer**, and **Abram** hastened and ran for safety to the house of **Noah** and his son **Shem**, and he concealed himself there and found a place of safety; and the king's servants came to **Abram's** house to seek him, but they could not find him, and they searched through out the country and he was not to be found, and they went and searched in every direction and he was not to be met with.

Jsr 12:62 And when the king's servants could not find **Abram** they returned to the king, but the king's anger against **Abram** was stilled, as they did not find him, and the king drove from his mind this matter concerning **Abram**.

Jsr 12:63 And **Abram** was concealed in **Noah's** house for one month, until the king had forgotten this matter, but **Abram** was still afraid of the king; and **Terah** came to see **Abram** his son secretly in the house of **Noah**, and **Terah** was very great in the eyes of the king.

Jsr 12:64 And **Abram** said to his father, Dost thou not know that the king thinketh to slay me, and to annihilate my name from the earth by the advice of his wicked counsellors?

Jsr 12:65 Now whom hast thou here and what hast thou in this land? Arise, let us go together to **the land of Canaan**, that we may be delivered from his hand, lest thou perish also through him in the latter days.

Jsr 12:66 Dost thou not know or hast thou not heard, that it is not through love that **Nimrod** giveth thee all this honor, but it is only for his benefit that he bestoweth all this good upon thee?

Jsr 12:67 And if he do unto thee greater good than this, surely these are only vanities of the world, for wealth and riches cannot avail in the day of wrath and anger. (See Proverbs 11:4)

Jsr 12:68 Now therefore hearken to my voice, and let us arise and go to **the land of Canaan**, out of the reach of injury from **Nimrod**; and serve thou **the Lord** who created thee in the earth and it will be well with thee; and cast away all the vain things which thou pursuest.

Jsr 12:69 And **Abram** ceased to speak, when **Noah** and his son **Shem** answered **Terah**, saying, True is the word which **Abram** hath said unto thee.

Jsr 12:70 And **Terah** hearkened to the voice of his son **Abram**, and **Terah** did all that **Abram** said, **for this was from the Lord**, that the king should not cause **Abram's** death.

Preview

<p>Gen 11:31 And Terah took</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none">• Abram his son,• and Lot the son of Haran, his son's son,• and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife;• <p>and they went out together from Ur of the Chaldeans in order to enter the land of Canaan; and they went as far as Haran, and settled there.</p>	<p>Jsr 13:1 And Terah took</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none">• his son Abram• and his grandson Lot, the son of Haran,• and Sarai his daughter-in-law, the wife of his son Abram,• and all the souls of his household <p>and went with them from Ur Casdim to go to the land of Canaan. And when they came as far as the land of Haran they remained there, for it was exceedingly good land for pasture, and of sufficient extent for those who accompanied them.</p>
--	---

God reveals to Abraham His covenant

Jsr 13:2 And the people of the **land of Haran** saw that **Abram** was good and upright with **God** and men, and that **the Lord** his **God** was with him, and some of the people of the **land of Haran** came and joined **Abram**, and he taught them the instruction of **the Lord** and his ways; and these men remained with **Abram** in his house and they adhered to him.

Jsr 13:3 And **Abram** remained in **the land** three years, and at the expiration of three years **the Lord** appeared to **Abram** and said to him; I am **the Lord** who brought thee forth from **Ur Casdim**, and delivered thee from the hands of all thine enemies.

Jsr 13:4 And now therefore if thou wilt hearken to my voice and keep **my commandments, my statutes and my laws**, then will I cause thy enemies to fall before thee, and I will multiply thy seed like the stars of heaven, and I will send my blessing upon all the works of thy hands, and thou shalt lack nothing. (See Gen 26:5)

Jsr 13:5 Arise now, take thy wife and all belonging to thee and go to **the land of Canaan** and remain there, and I will there be unto thee for a **God**, and I will bless thee.

And **Abram** rose and took his wife and all belonging to him, and he went to **the land of Canaan** as **the Lord** had told him; and **Abram was fifty years old when he went from Haran.**

Jsr 13:6 And **Abram** came to **the land of Canaan** and dwelt in the midst of the city, and he there pitched his tent amongst the children of **Canaan**, inhabitants of the land.

Jsr 13:7 And **the Lord** appeared to **Abram** when he came to **the land of Canaan**, and said to him, This is the land which I gave unto thee and to thy seed after thee forever, and I will make thy seed like the stars of heaven, and I will give unto thy seed for an inheritance all the lands which thou seest.

Jsr 13:8 And **Abram** built an altar in the place where **God** had spoken to him, and **Abram** there called upon the name of **the Lord**.

Noah's death

Jsr 13:9 At that time, **at the end of three years of Abram's dwelling in the land of Canaan**, in that year **Noah died**, which was the **fifty-eighth year of the life of Abram**; and all the days that **Noah** lived were **nine hundred and fifty years** and he died.

Abraham lives in **Canaan**, his family members live in **Haran**

Jsr 13:10 And **Abram** dwelt in **the land of Canaan**, he, his wife, and all belonging to him, and all those that accompanied him, together with those that joined him from the people of the land;

but **Nahor**, **Abram's brother**, and **Terah** his father, and **Lot** the son of **Haran** and all belonging to them dwelt in **Haran**.

Sodom and Gomorrah revolt against **Elam**

Jsr 13:11 **In the fifth year of Abram's dwelling in the land of Canaan** the people of **Sodom and Gomorrah** and all the cities of the plain revolted from the power of **Chedorlaomer, king of Elam**; for all the kings of the cities of the plain had served **Chedorlaomer** for twelve years, and given him a yearly tax, but in those days in the thirteenth year, they rebelled against him.

(Abram is 60 years old)

Note: **Chedorlaomer** is of the lineage of Ham. **Sodom and Gomorrah** were founded by the offspring of Ham.

Nimrod humbled by Chedorlaomer

Jsr 13:12 **And in the tenth year of Abram's dwelling in the land of Canaan** there was war between **Nimrod king of Shinar and Chedorlaomer king of Elam**, and **Nimrod** came to fight with **Chedorlaomer** and to subdue him.

13 For **Chedorlaomer** was at that time one of the princes of the hosts of **Nimrod**, and when all the people at the tower were dispersed and those that remained were also scattered upon the face of the earth, **Chedorlaomer** went to the land of **Elam** and reigned over it and rebelled against his lord. **(Abram is 65 years old)**

Jsr 13:14 **And in those days** when **Nimrod saw that the cities of the plain had rebelled, he came with pride and anger to war with Chedorlaomer**, and **Nimrod** assembled all his princes and subjects, about **seven hundred thousand men**, and went against **Chedorlaomer**, and **Chedorlaomer** went out to meet him with **five thousand men**, and they prepared for battle in the **valley of Babel** which is between **Elam** and **Shinar**.

Jsr 13:15 And all those kings fought there, and **Nimrod and his people were smitten before the people of Chedorlaomer**, and there fell from **Nimrod's men** about **six hundred thousand**, and **Mardon the king's son** fell amongst them.

Jsr 13:16 And **Nimrod** fled and returned in shame and disgrace to his land, and he was under subjection to **Chedorlaomer** for a long time, and **Chedorlaomer** returned to his land and sent princes of his host to the kings that dwelt around him, to **Arioch** king of **Elasar**, and to **Tidal** king of **Goyim**, and made a covenant with them, and they were all obedient to his commands.

Note: Elam can be considered to be today's Iran / Persia. Nimrod founded Shinar / Babylon , inside today's Iraq.

God reiterates His covenant to Abraham

Jsr 13:17 And it was in the **fifteenth year of Abram's dwelling in the land of Canaan**, which is the **seventieth year of the life of Abram**, and **the Lord** appeared to **Abram** in **that year** and he said to him, **I am the Lord who brought thee out from Ur Casdim to give thee this land for an inheritance.**

Jsr 13:18 Now therefore walk before me and be perfect and keep my commands, for to thee and to thy seed I will give this land for an inheritance, **from the river Mitzraim unto the great river Euphrates.**

Jsr 13:19 And thou shalt come to thy fathers in peace and in good age, and the fourth generation shall return here in this land and shall inherit it forever;

and **Abram built an altar**,

and he **called upon the name of the Lord** who appeared to him,

and he brought up sacrifices upon the altar to **the Lord**.

Jsr 13:20 **At that time Abram** returned and went to **Haran** to see his father and mother, and his father's household, and **Abram** and his wife and all belonging to him returned to **Haran**, and **Abram dwelt in Haran five years.**

(Abram is 75 years old)

Jsr 13:21 And many of the people of **Haran**, about seventy-two men, followed **Abram** and **Abram taught them the instruction of the Lord and his ways, and he taught them to know the Lord.**

The Book of Job

Blameless Job - Introduction

Job 1:1 There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared **God**, and eschewed [turning away from] evil.

Note: Uz was built by by the children of **Aram** (Jsr 10:30). **Aram** was the grandson of **Shem** (Gen 10:23).

Job 1:2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

Job 1:3 His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east.

Job 1:4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

Job 1:5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, **It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts.** Thus did Job continually.

Satan the accuser challenges Job's faithfulness to God

Job 1:6 Now there was a day when the sons of **God** came to present themselves before **the LORD**, and Satan came also among them.
Job 1:7 And **the LORD** said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then **Satan** answered **the LORD**, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

Compare this account of Job with this passage concerning **Abraham** in the Book of Jashar. Jashar is recommended reading in 2 Samuel and the book of Joshua.

Jsr 22:46 **And the day arrived when the sons of God came and placed themselves before the Lord**, and Satan also came with the sons of **God** before **the Lord**.

Jsr 22:47 And **the Lord** said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? And Satan answered **the Lord** and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. (Note: same wording as Job 1:7)

Jsr 22:48 And **the Lord** said to Satan, What is thy word to me concerning all the children of the earth? **And Satan answered the Lord and said, I have seen all the children of the earth who serve thee and remember thee when they require anything from thee.**

Jsr 22:49 **And when thou givest them the thing which they require from thee, they sit at their ease, and forsake thee and they remember thee no more.**

Jsr 22:50 **Hast thou seen Abraham the son of Terah**, who at first had no children, and he served thee and erected altars to thee wherever he came, and he brought up offerings upon them, and he proclaimed thy name continually to all the children of the earth.
Jsr 22:51 And now that his son **Isaac** is born to him, he has forsaken thee, he has made a great feast for all the inhabitants of the land, and **the Lord** he has forgotten.

Jsr 22:52 For amidst all that he has done he brought thee no offering; neither burnt offering nor peace offering, neither ox, lamb nor goat of all that he killed on the day that his son was weaned.

Jsr 22:53 Even from the time of his son's birth till

<p>Job 1:8 And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? (Note: Satan is initiating the challenge, not God. See 2:3)</p> <p>Job 1:9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?</p> <p>Job 1:10 Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.</p> <p>Job 1:11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.</p> <p>Job 1:12 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.</p>	<p>now, being thirty-seven years, he built no altar before thee, nor brought any offering to thee, for he saw that thou didst give what he requested before thee, and he therefore forsook thee.</p> <p>Jsr 22:54 And the Lord said to Satan, Hast thou thus considered my servant Abraham? For there is none like him upon earth, a perfect and an upright man before me, one that feareth God and avoideth evil; as I live, were I to say unto him, Bring up Isaac thy son before me, he would not withhold him from me, much more if I told him to bring up a burnt offering before me from his flock or herds.</p> <p>Jsr 22:55 And Satan answered the Lord and said, Speak then now unto Abraham as thou hast said, and thou wilt see whether he will not this day transgress and cast aside thy words.</p>
--	---

Job loses all of his possessions to violence and natural and celestial disasters initiated by Satan

Job 1:13 And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

Job 1:14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

Job 1:15 And the **Sabeans** fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

Note: The Sabeans have their origin in what is known today as Yemen at the southern tip of Saudi Arabia.

Job 1:16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, **The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them;** and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

Job 1:17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, **The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword;** and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

Job 1:18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

Job 1:19 And, behold, **there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead;** and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

Job 1:20 Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

Job 1:21 And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: **the LORD** gave, and **the LORD** hath taken away; blessed be the name of **the LORD**.

Job 1:22 *In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.*

Satan attacks Job with boils all over his body

Job 2:1 Again there was a day when the sons of **God** came to present themselves before **the LORD**, and Satan came also among them to present himself before **the LORD**.

Job 2:2 And **the LORD** said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered **the LORD**, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

Job 2:3 And **the LORD** said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth **God**, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, *although thou movedst [incited] me against him, to destroy him without cause.*

Job 2:4 And Satan answered **the LORD**, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

Job 2:5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

Job 2:6 And **the LORD** said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life.

Job 2:7 So went Satan forth from the presence of **the LORD**, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

Job 2:8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the ashes.

Job's wife turns against him

Job 2:9 Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse **God**, and die.

Job 2:10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of **God**, and shall we not receive evil? *In all this did not Job sin with his lips.*

Job's three friends attempt to comfort him

Job 2:11 Now when **Job's three friends** heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place;

- **Eliphaz** the Temanite,
- and **Bildad** the Shuhite,
- and **Zophar** the Naamathite:

for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him and to comfort him.

Job 2:12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

Job 2:13 So they sat down with him upon the ground **seven days and seven nights**, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great.

Job wishes he was never born

Job 3:1 After this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day [*the day of his birth*].

Job 3:2 And Job spake, and said,

Job 3:3 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived.

Job 3:4 Let that day be darkness; let not **God** regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

Job 3:5 Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terrify it.

Job 3:6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

Job 3:7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

Job 3:8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.

Job 3:9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:

Job 3:10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

Job 3:11 Why died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

Job 3:12 Why did the knees prevent [receive] me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

Job 3:13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

Job 3:14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves;

Job 3:15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

Job 3:16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

Job 3:17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at rest.

Job 3:18 There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

Job 3:19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.

Job 3:20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul;

Job 3:21 Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;

Job 3:22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?

Job 3:23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom **God** hath hedged in?

Job 3:24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

Job 3:25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.

Job 3:26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

Job 4:1 Then **Eliphaz** the Temanite answered and said,

Eliphaz: You cannot encourage yourself with the encouragement you gave others?

Job 4:2 If we assay [venture] to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?

Job 4:3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.

Job 4:4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.

Job 4:5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

Job 4:6 Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

Eliphaz: The innocent do not perish, only the wicked

Job 4:7 Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

Job 4:8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

Job 4:9 By the blast of **God** they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

Job 4:10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken.

Job 4:11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

Job 4:12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

Job 4:13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,

Job 4:14 Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

Job 4:15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

Job 4:16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying,

Job 4:17 Shall mortal man be more just than **God**? shall a man be more pure than his maker?

Job 4:18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly:

Job 4:19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth?

Job 4:20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.

Job 4:21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

Job 5:1 Call now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou turn?

Job 5:2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

Eliphaz curses the foolish

Job 5:3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

Job 5:4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.

Job 5:5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.

Job 5:6 Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;

Job 5:7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

Eliphaz: The ways of God

Job 5:8 I would seek unto **God**, and unto **God** would I commit my cause:

Job 5:9 Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:

Job 5:10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

Job 5:11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

Job 5:12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.

Job 5:13 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward [cunning, morally tortuous, diabolical] is carried headlong.

Job 5:14 They meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as in the night.

Job 5:15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

Job 5:16 So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

Eliphaz: God corrects, protects, and prospers His own

Job 5:17 Behold, happy is the man whom **God** correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

Job 5:18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

Job 5:19 He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee.

- Job 5:20 In **famine** he shall redeem thee from death:
- and in **war** from the power of the sword.
- Job 5:21 Thou shalt be hid from the **scourge of the tongue**:
- neither shalt thou be afraid of **destruction** when it cometh.
- Job 5:22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh:
- neither shalt thou be afraid of the **beasts** of the earth.
- Job 5:23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

Job 5:24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle [tent] shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt **not sin** [H3808, H2398, NASV: **fear no loss, find nothing missing**].

Job 5:25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

Job 5:26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.

Job 5:27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

Job 6:1 But Job answered and said,

Job: My present condition is worse than death

Job 6:2 Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!
Job 6:3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed up.
Job 6:4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of **God** do set themselves in array against me.
Job 6:5 Doth the wild ass bray [scream] when he hath grass? or loweth [bellow] the ox over his fodder [feed]?
Job 6:6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg?
Job 6:7 The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

Job 6:8 Oh that I might have my request; and that **God** would grant me the thing that I long for!
Job 6:9 Even that it would please **God** to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!
Job 6:10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

Job 6:11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?
Job 6:12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass?
Job 6:13 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

Job 6:14 To him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

Job: I am righteous. You are not.

Job 6:15 **My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook,** and as the stream of brooks they pass away; [NASV: "My brothers have acted deceitfully like a wadi, Like the torrents of wadis which vanish,]
Job 6:16 Which are blackish [ashy] by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow is hid:
Job 6:17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.
Job 6:18 The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.
Job 6:19 The troops of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.
[NASV: "The caravans of Tema looked, The travelers of Sheba hoped for them.]
Job 6:20 They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.
Job 6:21 **For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.**
Job 6:22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?
Job 6:23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?
Job 6:24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.
Job 6:25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?
Job 6:26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?
Job 6:27 **Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.** [NASV: "You would even cast lots for the orphans And barter over your friend.]

KJV	NASV
Job 6:28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is evident unto you if I lie.	Job 6:28 "And now please look at me, And see if I lie to your face.
Job 6:29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is in it.	Job 6:29 "Desist now, let there be no injustice; Even desist, my righteousness is yet in it.
Job 6:30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste discern perverse things?	Job 6:30 "Is there injustice on my tongue? Cannot my palate discern calamities?

Job: A meaningless life

KJV Job 7:1 Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling? Job 7:2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work: Job 7:3 So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.	NASV Job 7:1 "Is not man forced to labor on earth, And are not his days like the days of a hired man? Job 7:2 "As a slave who pants for the shade, And as a hired man who eagerly waits for his wages, Job 7:3 So am I allotted months of vanity, And nights of trouble are appointed me.
--	---

Job: The effect of many boils

Job 7:4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

Job 7:5 My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

Job: A hopeless end of life

Job 7:6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

Job 7:7 O remember that my life is wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

Job 7:8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and I am not.

Job 7:9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave [[Strong's H7585: Sheol/Hades, subterranean retreat/sleep for the righteous, or hell/pit for the wicked, world of the dead](#)] shall come up no more.

Job 7:10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

Job: Relentless spiritual torments in addition to physical afflictions

Job 7:11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

Job 7:12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

Job 7:13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

Job 7:14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

Job 7:15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life.

Job 7:16 I loathe it; I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.

Job 7:17 What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

Job 7:18 And that thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

Job 7:19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

Job: God, why are you punishing me, for I do not deserve this

KJV Job 7:20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself? Job 7:21 "Why then do You not pardon my transgression And take away my iniquity? For now I will lie down in the dust; And You will seek me, but I will not be."	NASV Job 7:20 "Have I sinned? What have I done to You, O watcher of men? Why have You set me as Your target, So that I am a burden to myself? Job 7:21 "Why then do You not pardon my transgression And take away my iniquity? For now I will lie down in the dust; And You will seek me, but I will not be."
--	---

Job 8:1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered,

Bildad: God's justice

Job 8:2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

Job 8:3 Doth **God** pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

Job 8:4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression;

KJV Job 8:5 If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;	NASV Job 8:5 "If you would seek God And implore the compassion of the Almighty,
--	---

Job 8:6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

Job 8:7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

Job 8:8 For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:

Job 8:9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)

Job 8:10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

Bildad: Misplaced confidence of those who reject God

KJV Job 8:11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?	NASV Job 8:11 "Can the papyrus grow up without marsh? Can the rushes grow without water?
---	---

Job 8:12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

Job 8:13 So are the paths of all that forget **God**; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

Job 8:14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a spider's web.

Job 8:15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

Job 8:16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

Job 8:17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

Job 8:18 If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

Job 8:19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

Bildad: Integrity is honored, Wickedness is put to shame

Job 8:20 Behold, **God** will not cast away a perfect man [a man of integrity], neither will he help the evil doers:

Job 8:21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

Job 8:22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

Job 9:1 Then Job answered and said,

Job: Disputing God is futile

Job 9:2 I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just with **God**?

Job 9:3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

Job 9:4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?

Job 9:5 Which [who] removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

Job 9:6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble.

Job 9:7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and seaeth up the stars.

Job 9:8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

Job 9:9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.

Job 9:10 Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

Job 9:11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

Job 9:12 Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

Job 9:13 If **God** will not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under him.

Job 9:14 How much less shall I answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?

Job 9:15 Whom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge.

Job 9:16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

Job 9:17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.

Job 9:18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

Job: Questioning God - "Does the terror and dread of your might make right?"

Job 9:19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?

Job 9:20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

Job 9:21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

Job 9:22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, He destroyeth the perfect [guiltless] and the wicked.

Job 9:23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

Job 9:24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, and who is he?

Job to God: Do not condemn me; Let me know why You contend with me.

Job 9:25 Now my days are swifter than a post [runner]: they flee away, they see no good.

Job 9:26 They are passed away as the swift ships: as the eagle that hasteth to the prey.

Job 9:27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself:

Job 9:28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

Job 9:29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

Job 9:30 If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;

Job 9:31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor me.

Job 9:32 For he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

Job 9:33 Neither is there any daysman betwixt us [umpire between us], that might lay his hand upon us both.

Job 9:34 Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

Job 9:35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; but it is not so with me.

Job 10:1 "I loathe my own life; I will give full vent to my complaint; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

Job 10:2 "I will say to **God**, '**Do not condemn me; Let me know why You contend with me.**

Job 10:3 My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

Job 10:2 I will say unto **God**, **Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.**

Job 10:3 **Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?**

Job 10:4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man seeth?

Job 10:5 Are thy days as the days of man? are thy years as man's days,

Job 10:6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

Job 10:7 **Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.**

Job: Why would God destroy that which He creates?

Job 10:8 Thine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost [you would] destroy me. [?]

Job 10:9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

Job 10:10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

Job 10:11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.

Job 10:12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

Job 10:13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this is with thee.

Job 10:14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

Job 10:15 If I be wicked, woe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction;

Job 10:16 For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

Job 10:17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

Job: Why would God create me to torment me?

Job 10:18 Wherefore [why] then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

Job 10:19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

Job 10:20 Are not my days few? cease then, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

Job 10:21 Before I go **whence I shall not return** [- and I shall not return --], even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death;

Job 10:22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

Job 11:1 Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

Zophar: The all-knowing God

Job 11:2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified?

Job 11:3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

Job 11:4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

Job 11:5 But oh that **God** would speak, and open his lips against thee;

Job 11:6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is! Know therefore that **God** exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.

Job 11:7 Canst [can] thou by searching find out **God**? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

Job 11:8 It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

Job 11:9 The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

Job 11:10 If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him?

Job 11:11 For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it?

Job 11:12 For vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt.

Job 11:13 If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him;

Job 11:14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles [tents].

Job 11:15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

Job 11:16 Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:

Job 11:17 And thine age shall be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

Job 11:18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt **dig about thee** [look around], and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

Job 11:19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many shall **make suit unto thee** [entreat your favor].

Job 11:20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost.

Job 12:1 Then Job answered and said,

Job debating the intelligence of his friends on the ways of God

Job 12:2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

Job 12:3 But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

Job 12:4 I am as one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon **God**, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

Job 12:5 He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

Job 12:6 The tabernacles [tents] of robbers prosper, and they that provoke **God** are secure; into whose hand **God** bringeth abundantly.

Job 12:7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

Job 12:8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

Job 12:9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of **the LORD** hath wrought [done] this?

Job 12:10 In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.

Job 12:11 Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

Job 12:12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

Job 12:13 With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

Job 12:14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening.

Job 12:15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

Job: God exposes the foolishness of the powerful arrogant

Job 12:16 With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his.

Job 12:17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

Job 12:18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

Job 12:19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

Job 12:20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

Job 12:21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

Job 12:22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

Job 12:23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, **and straiteneth them again** [then leads them away].

Job 12:24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

Job 12:25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

Job 13:1 Lo, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

Job 13:2 What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.

Job 13:3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with **God**.

Job 13:4 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value.

Job 13:5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and it should be your wisdom.

Job 13:6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

Job: Are you blameless enough to contend for or against God?

Job 13:7 Will ye speak wickedly for **God**? and talk deceitfully for him?

Job 13:8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for **God**?

Job 13:9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?

Job 13:10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

Job 13:11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

KJV Job 13:12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.	NASV Job 13:12 "Your memorable sayings are proverbs of ashes, Your defenses are defenses of clay.
--	---

Job 13:13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will.

Job 13:14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?

Job 13:15 **Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.**

Job 13:16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

Job argues his case before his friends and God

Job 13:17 "Listen carefully to my speech, And let my declaration fill your ears.

Job 13:18 "Behold now, **I have prepared my case; I know that I will be vindicated.**

Job 13:19 "Who will contend with me? For then I would be silent and die.

Job 13:20 "Only two things do not do to me, Then I will not hide from Thy face:

Job 13:21 Remove Thy hand from me, And let not the dread of Thee terrify me.

Job 13:22 "Then call, and I will answer; Or let me speak, then reply to me.

Job 13:23 "How many are my iniquities and sins? Make known to me my rebellion and my sin.

Job 13:24 "Why dost Thou hide Thy face, And consider me Thine enemy?

Job 13:25 "Wilt Thou cause a driven leaf to tremble? Or wilt Thou pursue the dry chaff?

Job 13:26 "For Thou dost write bitter things against me, And dost make me to inherit the iniquities of my youth.

Job 13:27 "Thou dost put my feet in the stocks, And dost watch all my paths; Thou dost set a limit for the soles of my feet,

Job 13:28 While I am decaying like a rotten thing, Like a garment that is moth-eaten.

Job 14:1 Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.

Job 14:2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

Job 14:3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into judgment with thee?

Job 14:4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.

Job 14:5 Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

Job 14:6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.

Job: More hope for a tree than man

Job 14:7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

Job 14:8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

Job 14:9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

Job 14:10 But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?

Job 14:11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:

Job 14:12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

Job 14:13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!
Job 14:14 If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.

Job 14:15 Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.
Job 14:16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?
Job 14:17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.
Job 14:18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.
Job 14:19 The waters wear the stones: thou wastest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

Job: So You destroy man's hope.

Job 14:20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.
Job 14:21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.
Job 14:22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

Job 15:1 Then answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,

Eliphaz rebukes Job for arguing his case with God

Job 15:2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?
Job 15:3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?
Job 15:4 **Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God.**
Job 15:5 **For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou chooseth the tongue of the crafty.**
Job 15:6 **Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.**

Job 15:7 Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the hills?
Job 15:8 Hast thou heard the secret of **God**? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?
Job 15:9 What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is not in us?
Job 15:10 With us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

Job 15:11 Are the consolations of **God** small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?
Job 15:12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,
Job 15:13 That thou turnest thy spirit against **God**, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?

Job 15:14 What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous?
Job 15:15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints [**holy ones, angels**]; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight. [**Translation conflict here**]
Note: Job 4:18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly:
Job 15:16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?

Job 15:17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;
Job 15:18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it:
Job 15:19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among them.

Eliphaz: Terrors await the wicked

Job 15:20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

Job 15:21 A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

Job 15:22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

Job 15:23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

Job 15:24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

Job 15:25 For he stretcheth out his hand against **God**, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

KJV	NASV
Job 15:26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:	Job 15:26 "He rushes headlong at Him With his massive shield.
Job 15:27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.	Job 15:27 "For he has covered his face with his fat, And made his thighs heavy with flesh.

Job 15:28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

Job 15:29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

Job 15:30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

Job 15:31 **Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity [emptiness]: for vanity shall be his recompence [emptiness shall be his reward].**

Job 15:32 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

Job 15:33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

Job 15:34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles [tents] of bribery.

Job 15:35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

Job 16:1 Then Job answered and said,

Job: It is your words that are wind, not mine

Job 16:2 I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all.

Job 16:3 Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

Job 16:4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you.

Job 16:5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage [lessen] your grief.

Job 16:6 Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and though I forbear, what am I eased?

Job 16:7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

Job 16:8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

Job: My pains are unjust

Job 16:9 He teareth me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

Job 16:10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered themselves together against me.

Job 16:11 **God** hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.
Job 16:12 I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.
Job 16:13 His archers compass me round about, **he cleaveth my reins asunder** [He splits my kidneys open], and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.
Job 16:14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.

Job 16:15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust.
Job 16:16 My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of death;
Job 16:17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

Job 16:18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.
Job 16:19 Also now, behold, my witness is in heaven, and my record is on high.

Job 16:20 My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto **God**.
Job 16:21 O that one might plead for a man with **God**, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!
Job 16:22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return.
Job 17:1 My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me.
Job 17:2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?
Job 17:3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me?

Job 17:4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.
Job 17:5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

Job 17:6 He hath made me also a byword of the people; **and aforetime I was as a tabret** [And I am one at whom men spit].
Job 17:7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.
Job 17:8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

Job 17:9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.
Job 17:10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among you.
Job 17:11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.
Job 17:12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.
Job 17:13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.
Job 17:14 I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.
Job 17:15 And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?
Job 17:16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust.

Job 18:1 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

Job 18:2 How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.
Job 18:3 Wherefore [why] are we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?
Job 18:4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

Bildad: What the wicked man will harvest

Job 18:5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.
Job 18:6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.
Job 18:7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.
Job 18:8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.
Job 18:9 The gin [snare] shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.
Job 18:10 The snare [noose] is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.
Job 18:11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.

Job 18:12 His strength **shall be hungerbitten** [is famished], and destruction shall be ready at his side.
 Job 18:13 It shall devour the strength of his skin: even the firstborn of death shall devour his strength.
 Job 18:14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle [tent], and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.
 Job 18:15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.
 Job 18:16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.
 Job 18:17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.
 Job 18:18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.
 Job 18:19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.
 Job 18:20 They that come after him shall be astonished at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.
 Job 18:21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not **God**.

Job 19:1 Then Job answered and said,

Job 19:2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?
 Job 19:3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.
 Job 19:4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.
 Job 19:5 If indeed ye will magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

Job: God has wronged me.

Job 19:6 Know now that **God** hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.
 Job 19:7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.
 Job 19:8 He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.
 Job 19:9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.
 Job 19:10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.
 Job 19:11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.
 Job 19:12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle [tent].
 Job 19:13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily [completely] estranged from me.
 Job 19:14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.
 Job 19:15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.
 Job 19:16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.
 Job 19:17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's sake of mine own body.
 Job 19:18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.
 Job 19:19 All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.
 Job 19:20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.
 Job 19:21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of **God** hath touched me.
 Job 19:22 Why do ye persecute me as **God**, and are not satisfied with my flesh?
 Job 19:23 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!
 Job 19:24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

Job: God will avenge the righteous

Job 19:25 For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:
 Job 19:26 And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see **God**:

<p>KJV Job 19:27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins [kidneys] be consumed within me. <i>KJV is more accurate here</i></p>	<p>NASV Job 19:27 Whom I myself shall behold, And whom my eyes shall see and not another. My heart faints within me.</p>
--	---

Job 19:28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?
 Job 19:29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment.

Job 20:1 Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

Job 20:2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.

Job 20:3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

Zophar: What the wicked man will harvest

Job 20:4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

Job 20:5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment?

Job 20:6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;

Job 20:7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?

Job 20:8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

Job 20:9 The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

Job 20:10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

Job 20:11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.

Job 20:12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue;

Job 20:13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his mouth:

Job 20:14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within him.

Job 20:15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: **God** shall cast them out of his belly.

Job 20:16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

Job 20:17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

Job 20:18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

Job 20:19 Because he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

Job 20:20 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

Job 20:21 There shall none of his meat [food] be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

Job 20:22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.

Job 20:23 When he is about to fill his belly, **God** shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.

Job 20:24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

Job 20:25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: terrors are upon him.

Job 20:26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle [tent].

Job 20:27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

Job 20:28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

Job 20:29 This is the portion of a wicked man from **God**, and the heritage appointed unto him by **God**.

Job 21:1 But Job answered and said,

Job 21:2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

Job 21:3 Suffer [bear with] me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.

Job 21:4 As for me, is my complaint to man? and if it were so, why should not my spirit be troubled?

Job 21:5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your hand upon your mouth.

Job 21:6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

Job: Why does God allow a time for the wicked to prosper?

Job 21:7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?
Job 21:8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.
Job 21:9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of **God** upon them.
Job 21:10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.
Job 21:11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.
Job 21:12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
Job 21:13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.
Job 21:14 Therefore they say unto **God**, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.
Job 21:15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

Job 21:16 Lo, their good is not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
Job 21:17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and how oft cometh their destruction upon them! **God** distributeth sorrows in his anger.
Job 21:18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

Job 21:19 **God** layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.
Job 21:20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
Job 21:21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?
Job 21:22 Shall any teach **God** knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.

Job 21:23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.
Job 21:24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.
Job 21:25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.
Job 21:26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

Job 21:27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.
Job 21:28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince? and where are the dwelling places of the wicked?
Job 21:29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,
Job 21:30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.
Job 21:31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?
Job 21:32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.
Job 21:33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as there are innumerable before him.

Job 21:34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth falsehood?

Job 22:1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

Eliphaz accuses Job of oppression and arrogance

Job 22:2 Can a man be profitable unto **God**, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?
Job 22:3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?
Job 22:4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?
Job 22:5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?
Job 22:6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.
Job 22:7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.
Job 22:8 But as for the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it.
Job 22:9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.
Job 22:10 Therefore snares are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;
Job 22:11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.

Job 22:12 Is not **God** in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are!
 Job 22:13 And thou sayest, How doth **God** know? can he judge through the dark cloud?
 Job 22:14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.
 Job 22:15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?
 Job 22:16 Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood:
 Job 22:17 Which said unto **God**, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?
 Job 22:18 Yet he filled their houses with good things: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
 Job 22:19 The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.
 Job 22:20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

Eliphaz urges Job to repent in order to be restored

Job 22:21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.
 Job 22:22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.
 Job 22:23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles [tents].
 Job 22:24 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.
 Job 22:25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of silver.
 Job 22:26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto **God**.
 Job 22:27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.
 Job 22:28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.
 Job 22:29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save the humble person.

KJV Job 22:30 He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.	ASV ob 22:30 He will deliver even him that is not innocent: Yea, he shall be delivered through the cleanness of thy hands.
---	---

Job 23:1 Then Job answered and said,

Job: God is evasive

Job 23:2 Even to day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.
 Job 23:3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his seat!
 Job 23:4 **I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.**
 Job 23:5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.
 Job 23:6 **Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put strength in me.**
 Job 23:7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.
 Job 23:8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:
 Job 23:9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:
 Job 23:10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.
 Job 23:11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.
 Job 23:12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; **I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.**
 Job 23:13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.
 Job 23:14 For he performeth the thing that is appointed for me: and many such things are with him.
 Job 23:15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.
 Job 23:16 For **God** maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:
 Job 23:17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

Job 24:1 Why, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

Job: The way of the oppressor

Job 24:2 Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof.

Job 24:3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

Job 24:4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.

Job 24:5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children.

Job 24:6 They reap every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.

Job 24:7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.

Job 24:8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

Job 24:9 They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

Job 24:10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry;

Job 24:11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.

Job 24:12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet **God** layeth not folly to them.

Job 24:13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

Job 24:14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

Job: The way of the adulterer

Job 24:15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.

Job 24:16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.

Job 24:17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

Job 24:18 He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

Job: Destination of the wicked

Job 24:19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters: so doth the grave those which have sinned.

Job 24:20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

Job 24:21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

Job 24:22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and no man is sure of life.

Job 24:23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet his eyes are upon their ways.

Job 24:24 They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low; they are taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

Job 24:25 And if it be not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

Job 25:1 Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,

Bildad reasons that since God's dominion is so vast therefore no man is just before God

Job 25:2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places.

Job 25:3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?

Job 25:4 How then can man be justified with **God**? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?

Job 25:5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

Job 25:6 How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?

Job 26:1 But Job answered and said,

Job 26:2 How hast thou helped him that is without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?

Job 26:3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

Job 26:4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

Job 26:5 Dead things are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

Job 26:6 Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

Job: The ways of God

Job 26:7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.

Job 26:8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

Job 26:9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon it.

Job 26:10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end.

Job 26:11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.

Job 26:12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.

From Wikipedia:

Rahab is mentioned in the [Talmud](#) and the [Old Testament](#), and its etymology is given as 'noise,' tumult' or 'arrogance.'^{[[citation needed](#)]}

This name originally designated the primordial abyss, the **water-dragon of darkness** and chaos, and so comparable to [Leviathan](#) and [Tiamat](#). Rahab later became a particular [demon](#), inhabitant of the sea, especially associated with the [Red Sea](#), in this case sometimes associated with [Leviathan](#).^{[[citation needed](#)]}

This name was also applied to [Egypt](#), and the destruction of the [Pharaoh](#) after the [Exodus of the Israelites](#) from that country, was compared with the slaying of Rahab, perhaps a late corruption of Rahab slaying the [Pharaoh](#) (the Red Sea drowning his troops) (Isaiah 51:9-10).

Rahab represents [Chaos](#), and is responsible for shaking the waters, producing huge waves, and for the roaring of the sea.^{[[citation needed](#)]} In Psalm 89:9-10 **God's** triumph over Rahab is made clear: "You rule the raging of the sea and still the surging of its waves. You have crushed Rahab of the deep with a deadly wound."

Job 26:13 "By His breath the heavens are cleared; His hand has pierced the fleeing serpent.

Job 26:14 "Behold, these are the fringes of His ways; And how faint a word we hear of Him! But His mighty thunder, who can understand?"

Job 27:1 Noreover [[Then](#)] Job continued his discourse and said,

Job: In spite of my agony I will hold on to my righteous integrity

Job 27:2 As **God** liveth, who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;

Job 27:3 All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of **God** is in my nostrils;

Job 27:4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

Job 27:5 **God** forbid that I should justify you: till I die I will not remove mine integrity from me.

Job 27:6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart shall not reproach me so long as I live.

Job 27:7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

Job 27:8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when **God** taketh away his soul?

Job 27:9 Will **God** hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

Job 27:10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon **God**?

Job 27:11 I will teach you by the hand of **God**: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.

Job 27:12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus altogether vain?

Job 27:13 **This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.**

Job 27:14 If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

Job 27:15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows shall not weep.

Job 27:16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

Job 27:17 He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

Job 27:18 He buildeth his house as a moth, and as a booth that the keeper maketh.

Job 27:19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not.

Job 27:20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

Job 27:21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

Job 27:22 For **God** shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain flee out of his hand.

Job 27:23 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

Job's discourse on precious metals and precious stones

Job 28:1 Surely there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.

Job 28:2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.

Job 28:3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

Job 28:4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

Job 28:5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

Job 28:6 The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath dust of gold.

Job 28:7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen:

Job 28:8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

Job 28:9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

Job 28:10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

Job 28:11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.

Job 28:12 But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?

Job 28:13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

Job 28:14 The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.

Job 28:15 It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

Job 28:16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

Job 28:17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.

Job 28:18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies.

Job 28:19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

Job 28:20 Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?

Job 28:21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.

Job 28:22 Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

Job 28:23 **God** understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

Job 28:24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven;

Job 28:25 To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

Job 28:26 When he made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

Job 28:27 Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

Job 28:28 And unto man he said, Behold, **the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.**

Job: I miss the former days of being a blessing to others

Job 29:1 Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
Job 29:2 Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when **God** preserved me;
Job 29:3 When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;
Job 29:4 As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of **God** was upon my tabernacle [tent];
Job 29:5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me;
Job 29:6 When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;

Job 29:7 When I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street!
Job 29:8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.
Job 29:9 The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth.
Job 29:10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.
Job 29:11 When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:

Job 29:12 Because **I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.**
Job 29:13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.
Job 29:14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.
Job 29:15 **I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.**
Job 29:16 **I was a father to the poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched out.**
Job 29:17 **And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.**

Job 29:18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.
Job 29:19 My root was spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.
Job 29:20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.

Job 29:21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.
Job 29:22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.
Job 29:23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.
Job 29:24 If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my countenance [face] they cast not down.
Job 29:25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

Job: But now because of my calamity I am despised

Job 30:1 But now they that are younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

Job 30:2 Yea, whereto [what] might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old age was perished?
Job 30:3 For want and famine they were solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste.
Job 30:4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.
Job 30:5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief;)
Job 30:6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.
Job 30:7 Among the bushes they brayed [screamed from hunger]; under the nettles they were gathered together.
Job 30:8 They were children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were viler than the earth.

Job 30:9 And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.
Job 30:10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not to spit in my face.
Job 30:11 Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.
Job 30:12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.
Job 30:13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.

Job 30:14 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.

Job 30:15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue my soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

Job 30:16 And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

Job 30:17 My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.

Job 30:18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

Job 30:19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.

Job: God, Why have you turned against righteous me?

Job 30:20 I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.

Job 30:21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

Job 30:22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my substance.

Job 30:23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.

Job 30:24 Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.

Job 30:25 Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor?

Job 30:26 When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

Job 30:27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

Job 30:28 I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

Job 30:29 I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.

Job 30:30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.

Job 30:31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ [flute] into the voice of them that weep.

Job 31:1 I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

Job 31:2 For what portion of **God** is there from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

Job 31:3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

Job 31:4 Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

Job 31:5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hastened to deceit;

Job 31:6 Let me be weighed in an even balance, that **God** may know mine integrity.

Job 31:7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

Job 31:8 Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

Job 31:9 If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

Job 31:10 Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

Job 31:11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

Job 31:12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

Job 31:13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;

Job 31:14 What then shall I do when **God** riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

Job 31:15 Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?

Job 31:16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

Job 31:17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

Job 31:18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb;)

Job 31:19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

Job 31:20 If his loins have not blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

Job 31:21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:

Job 31:22 Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.

Job 31:23 For destruction from **God** was a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

Job 31:24 If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence;

Job 31:25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much;

Job 31:26 If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;

Job 31:27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand:

Job 31:28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied **the God** that is above.

Job 31:29 **If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:**

Job 31:30 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by **wishing a curse to his soul.**

Job 31:31 If the men of my tabernacle [**tent**] said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

Job 31:32 The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors to the traveller.

Job 31:33 If I covered my transgressions as **Adam**, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

Job 31:34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

Job 31:35 Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

Job 31:36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.

Job 31:37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

Job 31:38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;

Job 31:39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

Job 31:40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley.

The words of Job are ended.

Job 32:1

So these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.

Job 32:2 Then was kindled the wrath of **Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram:**

- against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than **God**.
- Job 32:3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

Job 32:4 Now Elihu had waited till Job had spoken, because they were elder than he.

Job 32:5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

Job 32:6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said,
Elihu: Age does not indicate one's wisdom

I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

Job 32:7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

Job 32:8 **But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.**

Job 32:9 **Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment [justice].**

Job 32:10 Therefore I said, Harken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

Job 32:11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

Job 32:12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words:

Job 32:13 Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: **God** thrusteth him down, not man.

Job 32:14 Now he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

Job 32:15 They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.

Job 32:16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;)

Job 32:17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

Job 32:18 For I am full of matter [[discourse, words, topics](#)], the spirit within me constraineth me.

Job 32:19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

Job 32:20 I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

Job 32:21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, **neither let me give flattering titles unto man.**

Job 32:22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

[Note: Psalm 62:9 ...men of high degree \[rank\] are a lie...](#)

Job 33:1 Wherefore, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

Job 33:2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

Job 33:3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

Job 33:4 The Spirit of **God** hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

Job 33:5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

Job 33:6 Behold, I am according to thy wish in **God's** stead: I also am formed out of the clay.

Job 33:7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

Job 33:8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

Job 33:9 I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

Job 33:10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy,

Job 33:11 He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

Job 33:12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that **God** is greater than man.

Job 33:13 **Why dost thou strive against him? For [that] he giveth not account of any of his matters. [?]**

Job 33:14 For **God** speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

Job 33:15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

Job 33:16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

Job 33:17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

Job 33:18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

Job 33:19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

Job 33:20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

Job 33:21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out.

Job 33:22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

Job 33:23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:

Job 33:24 Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ransom.

Job 33:25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

Job 33:26 He shall pray unto **God**, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

Job 33:27 He looketh upon men, and if any say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not;

Job 33:28 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

Job 33:29 Lo, all these things worketh **God** oftentimes with man,

Job 33:30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

Job 33:31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

Job 33:32 **If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.**

Job 33:33 If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

Job 34:1 Furthermore Elihu answered and said,

Job 34:2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

Job 34:3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

Job 34:4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.

Job 34:5 For Job hath said, I am righteous: and **God** hath taken away my judgment.

Job 34:6 Should I lie against my right? my wound is incurable without transgression.

Job 34:7 What man is like Job, who drinketh up scorning like water?

Job 34:8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

Job 34:9 For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with **God**.

Job 34:10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: far be it from **God**, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.

Job 34:11 **For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.**

Job 34:12 Yea, surely **God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.**

Job 34:13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed the whole world?

Job 34:14 If he set his heart upon man, if he gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

Job 34:15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

Job 34:16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

Job 34:17 Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

Job 34:18 Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?

Job 34:19 How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? **for they all are the work of his hands.**

Job 34:20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

Job 34:21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

Job 34:22 **There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.**

- Job 34:23 For he will not lay upon man more than right; that he should enter into judgment with **God**.
- Job 34:24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in their stead.
- Job 34:25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.
- Job 34:26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;
- Job 34:27 Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways:

Job 34:28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted.

Job 34:29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only:

Job 34:30 That the hypocrite reign not, lest the people be ensnared.

Job 34:31 Surely it is meet to be said unto **God**, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more:

Job 34:32 That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

Job 34:33 **Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it**, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

Job 34:34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

Job 34:35 Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.

Job 34:36 My desire is that Job may be tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men.

Job 34:37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against **God**.

Job 35:1 Elihu spake moreover, and said,

Job 35:2 **Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is more than God's?**

Job 35:3 **For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have, if I be cleansed from my sin?**

Job 35:4 I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.

Job 35:5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

Job 35:6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him?

or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

Job 35:7 If thou be righteous, what givest thou him?

or what receiveth he of thine hand?

Job 35:8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

Job 35:9 By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

Job 35:10 But none saith, Where is **God** my maker,

- who giveth songs in the night;
- Job 35:11 Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

Job 35:12 There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

Job 35:13 Surely **God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.**

Job 35:14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust thou in him.

KJV Job 35:15 But now, because it is not so, he hath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth it not in great extremity: Job 35:16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.	ASV 1911 Job 35:15 But now, because he hath not visited in his anger, Neither doth he greatly regard arrogance; Job 35:16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vanity; He multiplieth words without knowledge.
---	--

Job 36:1 Elihu also proceeded, and said,

Job 36:2 Suffer [bear with] me a little, and I will show thee; For I have yet somewhat to say on **God's** behalf.

Job 36:3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, And will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

Job 36:4 For truly my words are not false: One that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.

Job 36:5 Behold, **God** is mighty, and despiseth not any: He is mighty in strength of understanding.

Job 36:6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked, But giveth to the afflicted their right.

Elihu: God's dealings with kings

Job 36:7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

Job 36:8 And if they be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

Job 36:9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

Job 36:10 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

Job 36:11 If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

Job 36:12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

Job 36:13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

Job 36:14 They die in youth, and their life is among the unclean.

Job 36:15 He delivereth the poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

Elihu: Beware that your desire for justice can make you a scoffer

Job 36:16 Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait [narrow mouth] into a broad place, where there is no straitness; and that which should be set on thy table should be full of fatness.

Job 36:17 But thou hast fulfilled the [you were full of] judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold on thee.

Job 36:18 Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee.

Job 36:19 Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

Job 36:20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

Job 36:21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

Job 36:22 Behold, **God** exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him?

Job 36:23 Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?

Elihu: Observe God's handiwork and exalt Him for it

Job 36:24 Remember that thou magnify his work, which men behold.

Job 36:25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.

Job 36:26 Behold, **God** is great, and we know him not, neither can the number of his years be searched out.

Job 36:27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof:

Job 36:28 Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.

Job 36:29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle?

Job 36:30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.

Job 36:31 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.

KJV	ASV 1911
Job 36:32 With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt.	Job 36:32 He covereth his hands with the lightning, And giveth it a charge that it strike the mark.
Job 36:33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning the vapour.	Job 36:33 The noise thereof telleth concerning him, The cattle also concerning the storm that cometh up.

Job 37:1 At this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

Job 37:2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out of his mouth.

Job 37:3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the ends of the earth.

Job 37:4 After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay [restrain] them when his voice is heard.

Job 37:5 **God** thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

Job 37:6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

Job 37:7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work.

Job 37:8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.

Job 37:9 Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north.

Job 37:10 By the breath of **God** frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

Job 37:11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud:

Job 37:12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

Job 37:13 He causeth it to come, whether for correction, or for his land, or for mercy.

Job 37:14 Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of **God**.

Job 37:15 Dost thou know when **God** disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

Job 37:16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge?

Job 37:17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south wind?

Job 37:18 Hast thou with him spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass?

Job 37:19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.

Job 37:20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

Job 37:21 And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

Job 37:22 Fair weather cometh out of the north: with **God** is terrible majesty.

Job 37:23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

Job 37:24 Men do therefore fear him: he respecteth not any that are wise [intelligent, skillful, artful, cunning, diabolical] of heart.

Job 38:1 Then **the LORD** answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

Job 38:2 Who is this that **darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?**

Job 38:3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.

Job 38:4 Where wast thou when I laid the **foundations of the earth?** declare, if thou hast understanding.

Job 38:5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

Job 38:6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

Job 38:7 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of **God** shouted for joy?

Job 38:8 Or who shut up **the sea** with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?

Job 38:9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,

Job 38:10 And brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,

Job 38:11 And said, Hitherto [thus far] shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

Job 38:12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days; and caused **the dayspring** [dawn] to know his place;

Job 38:13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

Job 38:14 It is turned as [changed like] clay to [under] the seal; and they stand as a garment.

Job 38:15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.

Job 38:16 Hast thou entered into the **springs of the sea?** or hast thou walked in the search of **the depth?**

Job 38:17 Have the **gates of death** been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the **shadow of death**?

Job 38:18 Hast thou perceived the **breadth of the earth**? declare if thou knowest it all.

Job 38:19 Where is the way where **light** dwelleth? and as for **darkness**, where is the place thereof,

Job 38:20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound [territory] thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

KJV Job 38:21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great?	ASV 1911 Job 38:21 Doubtless, thou knowest, for thou wast then born, And the number of thy days is great!
--	--

Job 38:22 Hast thou entered into the treasures [storehouses] of the **snow**? or hast thou seen the treasures of the **hail**,

Job 38:23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

Job 38:24 By what way is the **light** parted, which scattereth the **east wind** upon the earth?

Job 38:25 Who hath divided a **watercourse** for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the **lightning of thunder**;

Job 38:26 To cause it to **rain** on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;

Job 38:27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

Job 38:28 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

Job 38:29 Out of whose womb came the **ice**? and the hoary [white] **frost** of heaven, who hath gendered it?

Job 38:30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

Job 38:31 Canst thou [can you] bind the sweet influences of **Pleiades**, or loose the bands of **Orion**?

Job 38:32 Canst thou bring forth **Mazzaroth** [a constellation] in his season? or canst thou guide **Arcturus** [the Bear] with his sons?

Job 38:33 Knowest thou the **ordinances** [fixed patterns] of **heaven**? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

Job 38:34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to **the clouds**, that abundance of waters may cover thee?

Job 38:35 Canst thou send **lightnings**, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are?

Job 38:36 Who hath put **wisdom** in the inward parts? or who hath given **understanding** to the heart?

Job 38:37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay [lie down] the bottles of heaven,

Job 38:38 When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

Job 38:39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the **lion**? or fill the appetite of the young lions,

Job 38:40 When they couch in their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?

Job 38:41 Who provideth for the **raven** his food? when his young ones cry unto **God**, they wander for lack of meat.

Job 39:1 Knowest thou the time when the **wild goats** of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when the hinds do calve?

Job 39:2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

Job 39:3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

Job 39:4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

Job 39:5 Who hath sent out the **wild ass** free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

Job 39:6 Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the barren land his dwellings.

Job 39:7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.
Job 39:8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

Job 39:9 Will the **unicorn** [wild bull, wild ox?] be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?
Job 39:10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?
Job 39:11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?
Job 39:12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy barn?

Job 39:13 Gavest thou [did you give] the goodly wings unto the **peacocks**? or wings and feathers unto the **ostrich**?
Job 39:14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,
Job 39:15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.
Job 39:16 She is hardened against her young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vain without fear;
Job 39:17 Because **God** hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to her understanding.
Job 39:18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

Job 39:19 Hast thou given the **horse** strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?
Job 39:20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is terrible.
Job 39:21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed men.
Job 39:22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.
Job 39:23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.
Job 39:24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet.
Job 39:25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

Job 39:26 Doth the **hawk** fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

Job 39:27 Doth the **eagle** mount up at thy command, and make her nest on high?
Job 39:28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.
Job 39:29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.
Job 39:30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and where the slain are, there is she.

Job 40:1 Moreover **the LORD** answered Job, and said,

Job 40:2 **Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.**

Job 40:3 Then Job answered **the LORD**, and said,

Job 40:4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.
Job 40:5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

Job 40:6 Then answered **the LORD** unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

Job 40:7 Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.
Job 40:8 Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? **wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?**
Job 40:9 Hast thou an arm like **God**? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?

Job 40:10 **Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.**
Job 40:11 **Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.**
Job 40:12 **Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.**
Job 40:13 **Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.**

Job 40:14 **Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.**

The Behemoth

Job 40:15 Behold now **behemoth**, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.
Job 40:16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.
Job 40:17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.
Job 40:18 His bones are as strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron.
Job 40:19 **He is the chief of the ways of God:** he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.
Job 40:20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.
Job 40:21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.
Job 40:22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.
Job 40:23 Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.
Job 40:24 He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

See: <http://www.creationists.org/dinosaurs-humans-coexisted-behemoth.html>

The Leviathan

Job 41:1 Canst thou draw out **leviathan** with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou letteth down?
Job 41:2 Canst thou put an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?
Job 41:3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?
Job 41:4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?
Job 41:5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?
Job 41:6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

Job 41:7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?
Job 41:8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.
Job 41:9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?
Job 41:10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

Job 41:11 Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? **whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine.**

Job 41:12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.
Job 41:13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?
Job 41:14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.

Job 41:15 **His scales** are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.
Job 41:16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.
Job 41:17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

Job 41:18 By **his neesings** a light doth shine, and **his eyes** are like the eyelids of the morning.

Job 41:19 **Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.**
Job 41:20 **Out of his nostrils goeth smoke**, as out of a seething pot or caldron.
Job 41:21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

Job 41:22 In **his neck** remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before him.
Job 41:23 The **flakes of his flesh** are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.
Job 41:24 **His heart** is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

Job 41:25 When he raiseth up himself, **the mighty are afraid:** by reason of breakings they purify themselves.
Job 41:26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.
Job 41:27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.
Job 41:28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.
Job 41:29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.
Job 41:30 Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

Job 41:31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

Job 41:32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.

Job 41:33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is made **without fear**.

Job 41:34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of pride.

Job 42:1 Then Job answered **the LORD**, and said,

Job 42:2 I know that **thou canst do every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from thee**.

Job 42:3 Who is **he that hideth counsel without knowledge?** therefore have I uttered that I understood not: things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

Job 42:4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

Job 42:5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee.

Job 42:6 Wherefore **I abhor myself, and repent** in dust and ashes.

Job 42:7 And it was so, that after **the LORD** had spoken these words unto Job, **the LORD** said to Eliphaz the Temanite,

My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for **ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right**, as my servant Job hath.

Job 42:8 Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves **a burnt offering**; and my servant Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept: lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

Job 42:9 So **Eliphaz the Temanite** and **Bildad the Shuhite** and **Zophar the Naamathite** went and did as **the LORD** told them; and **the LORD** accepted Job.

Job 42:10 And **the LORD** turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also **the LORD** gave Job twice as much as he had before.

Job 42:11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned [**consoled**] him, and comforted him over all the evil [**calamity, not wickedness**] that **the LORD** had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.

Job 42:12 So **the LORD** blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had

- fourteen thousand sheep,
- and six thousand camels,
- and a thousand yoke of oxen,
- and a thousand she asses.

Job 42:13 He had also seven sons and three daughters.

- Job 42:14 And he called the name of the first, Jemima;
- and the name of the second, Kezia;
- and the name of the third, Kerenhappuch.

Job 42:15 And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

Job 42:16 After this lived Job **an hundred and forty years**, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.

Job 42:17 So Job died, being old and full of days.

Genesis and Jashar cont'

God reiterates His covenant to Abraham cont'

Gen 12:1 Now **the LORD** said to **Abram**,

Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

Gen 12:2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

Gen 12:3 And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

Gen 12:4a So **Abram** departed, as **the LORD** had spoken unto him; and **Lot** went with him:

Gen 12:5 And **Abram** took **Sarai** his wife and **Lot** his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in **Haran**; and they went forth to go into **the land of Canaan**; and into **the land of Canaan** they came.

Gen 12:4b Now **Abram** was seventy and five years old when he departed out of **Haran**.

Gen 12:6 And **Abram** passed through the land unto the **place of Sichem [H7927: Shechem]**, unto the **plain of Moreh [H436: oak or plain of Moreh]**. And **the Canaanite** was then in the land.

Gen 12:7 The LORD appeared unto **Abram** and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto **the LORD**, who appeared unto him.

Gen 12:8 Then he proceeded from there to the mountain on the east of **Bethel**, and pitched his tent, with **Bethel** on the west and **Ai** on the east; and there he built an altar to **the LORD** and called upon the name of **the LORD**.

Jsr 13:22 In those days **the Lord** appeared to **Abram** in **Haran**, and he said to him, Behold, I spoke unto thee these twenty years back saying, **(Note: Abram was 55 years old 20 years back)**

Jsr 13:23 Go forth from thy land, from thy birth-place and from thy father's house, to the land which I have shown thee to give it to thee and to thy children, for there in that land will I bless thee, and make thee a great nation, and make thy name great,

and in thee shall the families of the earth be blessed.

Jsr 13:24 Now therefore arise, go forth from this place, thou, thy wife, and all belonging to thee, also every one born in thy house and all the souls thou hast made in **Haran**, and bring them out with thee from here, and rise to return to **the land of Canaan**.

Jsr 13:25 And **Abram** arose and took his wife **Sarai** and all belonging to him and all that were born to him in his house and the souls which they had made in **Haran**, and they came out to go to **the land of Canaan**.

Jsr 13:26 And **Abram** went and returned to **the land of Canaan**, according to **the word of the Lord**. And **Lot** the son of his brother **Haran** went with him, and **Abram** was seventy-five years old when he went forth from **Haran** to return to **the land of Canaan**.

Jsr 13:27 And he came to **the land of Canaan** according to **the word of the Lord** to **Abram**, and he pitched his tent and he dwelt in the **plain of Mamre**, and with him was **Lot** his brother's son, and all belonging to him.

Jsr 13:28 And **the Lord** again appeared to **Abram** and said, To thy seed will I give this land; and he there built an altar to **the Lord** who appeared to him, which is still to this day in the **plains of Mamre**.

Note: Per **Gen 13:18**, **Moreh** and **Mamre** are correct interpretations. "Then **Abram** removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in **Hebron**, and built there an altar unto **the LORD**."

How Pharaohs came to be

Jsr 14:1 **In those days** there was in the **land of Shinar** a wise man who had understanding in all wisdom, and of a beautiful appearance, but he was poor and indigent; his name was **Rikayon** and he was hard set to support himself.

Jsr 14:2 And he resolved to go to **Egypt**, to **Oswiris the son of Anom king of Egypt**, to show the king his wisdom; for perhaps he might find grace in his sight, to raise him up and give him maintenance; and **Rikayon** did so.

Jsr 14:3 And when **Rikayon** came to **Egypt** he asked the inhabitants of **Egypt** concerning the king, and the inhabitants of **Egypt** told him the custom of the **king of Egypt**, for it was then the custom of the **king of Egypt** that he went from his royal palace and was seen abroad only one day in the year, and after that the king would return to his palace to remain there.

Jsr 14:4 And **on the day when the king went forth he passed judgment in the land**, and every one having a suit came before the king that day to obtain his request.

Jsr 14:5 And when **Rikayon** heard of the custom in **Egypt** and that he could not come into the presence of the king, he grieved greatly and was very sorrowful.

Jsr 14:6 And in the evening **Rikayon** went out and found a house in ruins, formerly a bake house in **Egypt**, and he abode there all night in bitterness of soul and pinched with hunger, and sleep was removed from his eyes.

Jsr 14:7 And **Rikayon** considered within himself what he should do in the town until the king made his appearance, and how he might maintain himself there.

Jsr 14:8 And he rose in the morning and walked about, and met in his way those who sold vegetables and various sorts of seed with which they supplied the inhabitants.

Jsr 14:9 And **Rikayon** wished to do the same in order to get a maintenance in the city, but he was unacquainted with the custom of the people, and he was like a blind man among them.

Jsr 14:10 And he went and obtained vegetables to sell them for his support, and the rabble assembled about him and ridiculed him, and took his vegetables from him and left him nothing.

Jsr 14:11 And he rose up from there in bitterness of soul, and went sighing to the bake house in which he had remained all the night before, and he slept there the second night.

Jsr 14:12 And on that night again he reasoned within himself how he could save himself from starvation, and he devised a scheme how to act.

Jsr 14:13 And he rose up in the morning and acted ingeniously, and went and hired thirty strong men of the rabble, carrying their war instruments in their hands, and he led them to the top of the **Egyptian** sepulchre, and he placed them there.

Jsr 14:14 And he commanded them, saying, Thus saith the king, Strengthen yourselves and be valiant men, and let no man be buried here until two hundred pieces of silver be given, and then he may be buried; and those men did according to the order of **Rikayon** to the people of **Egypt** the whole of that year.

Jsr 14:15 And in eight months time **Rikayon** and his men gathered great riches of silver and gold, and **Rikayon** took a great quantity of horses and other animals, and he hired more men, and he gave them horses and they remained with him.

Jsr 14:16 **And when the year came round**, at the time **the king** went forth into the town, all the inhabitants of **Egypt** assembled together to speak to him concerning the work of **Rikayon** and his men.

Jsr 14:17 And the king went forth on the appointed day, and all the **Egyptians** came before him and cried unto him, saying,

Jsr 14:18 May the king live forever. What is this thing thou doest in the town to thy servants, not to suffer a dead body to be buried until so much silver and gold be given? Was there ever the like unto this done in the whole earth, from the days of former kings yea even from the days of **Adam**, unto this day, that the dead should not be buried only for a set price?

Jsr 14:19 We know it to be the custom of kings to take a yearly tax from the living, but thou dost not only do this, but from the dead also thou exactest a tax day by day.

Jsr 14:20 Now, O king, we can no more bear this, for the whole city is ruined on this account, and dost thou not know it?

Jsr 14:21 And when the king heard all that they had spoken he was very wroth, and his anger burned within him at this affair, for he had known nothing of it.

Jsr 14:22 And the king said, Who and where is he that dares to do this wicked thing in my land without my command? Surely you will tell me.

Jsr 14:23 And they told him all the works of **Rikayon** and his men, and the king's anger was aroused, and he ordered **Rikayon** and his men to be brought before him.

Jsr 14:24 And **Rikayon** took about a thousand children, sons and daughters, and clothed them in silk and embroidery, and he set them upon horses and sent them to the king by means of his men, and he also took a great quantity of silver and gold and precious stones, and a strong and beautiful horse, as a present for the king, with which he came before the king and bowed down to the earth before him; and the king, his servants and all the inhabitants of **Egypt** wondered at the work of **Rikayon**, and they saw his riches and the present that he had brought to the king.

Jsr 14:25 And it greatly pleased the king and he wondered at it; and when **Rikayon** sat before him the king asked him concerning all his works, and **Rikayon** spoke all his words wisely before the king, his servants and all the inhabitants of **Egypt**.

Jsr 14:26 *And when the king heard the words of **Rikayon** and his wisdom, **Rikayon** found grace in his sight, and he met with grace and kindness from all the servants of the king and from all the inhabitants of **Egypt**, on account of his wisdom and excellent speeches, and from that time they loved him exceedingly.*

Jsr 14:27 And the king answered and said to **Rikayon**, Thy name shall no more be called **Rikayon** but **Pharaoh** shall be thy name, since thou didst exact a tax from the dead; and he called his name **Pharaoh**.

Jsr 14:28 *And the king and his subjects loved **Rikayon** for his wisdom, and they consulted with all the inhabitants of **Egypt** to make him prefect under the king.*

Jsr 14:29 And all the inhabitants of **Egypt** and its wise men did so, and it was made a law in **Egypt**.

Jsr 14:30 And they made **Rikayon Pharaoh** prefect under **Oswiris king of Egypt**, and **Rikayon Pharaoh** governed over **Egypt**, daily administering justice to the whole city, but Oswiris the king would judge the people of the land one day in the year, when he went out to make his appearance.

Jsr 14:31 And **Rikayon Pharaoh** cunningly usurped the government of **Egypt**, and he exacted a tax from all the inhabitants of **Egypt**.

Jsr 14:32 And all the inhabitants of **Egypt** greatly loved **Rikayon Pharaoh**, and they made a decree to call every king that should reign over them and their seed in **Egypt, Pharaoh**.

Jsr 14:33 Therefore all the kings that reigned in **Egypt** from that time forward were called **Pharaoh** unto this day.

Gen 12:9 **Abram** journeyed on, continuing toward the **Negev**.

Sarai's beauty makes Abraham afraid of the Egyptians

Gen 12:10 And there was a famine in the land:

and **Abram** went down into **Egypt** to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

Gen 12:11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into **Egypt**,

that he said unto **Sarai** his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon:

Gen 12:12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the **Egyptians** shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they will kill me, but they will save thee

Jsr 15:1 **And in that year** there was a heavy famine throughout the land of **Canaan**, and the inhabitants of the land could not remain on account of the famine for it was very grievous.

Jsr 15:2 And **Abram** and all belonging to him rose and went down to **Egypt** on account of the famine, and when they were at the brook **Mitzraim** they remained there some time to rest from the fatigue of the road.

Jsr 15:3 And **Abram** and **Sarai** were walking at the border of the brook **Mitzraim**, and **Abram** beheld his wife **Sarai** that she was very beautiful.

Jsr 15:4 And **Abram** said to his wife **Sarai**, Since **God** has created thee with such a beautiful countenance, I am afraid of the **Egyptians** lest they should slay me and take thee away, for the fear of **God** is not in these places.

<p>alive.</p> <p>Gen 12:13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:5 Surely then thou shalt do this, Say thou art my sister to all that may ask thee, in order that it may be well with me, and that we may live and not be put to death.</p> <p>Jsr 15:6 And Abram commanded the same to all those that came with him to Egypt on account of the famine; also his nephew Lot he commanded, saying, If the Egyptians ask thee concerning Sarai say she is the sister of Abram.</p>
--	---

Jsr 15:7 And yet with all these orders **Abram** did not put confidence in them, but he took **Sarai** and placed her in a chest and concealed it amongst their vessels, for **Abram** was greatly concerned about **Sarai** on account of the wickedness of the **Egyptians**.

Jsr 15:8 And **Abram** and all belonging to him rose up from the brook **Mitzraim** and came to **Egypt**; and they had scarcely entered the gates of the city when the guards stood up to them saying, Give tithe to the king from what you have, and then you may come into the town; and **Abram** and those that were with him did so.

Jsr 15:9 And **Abram** with the people that were with him came to **Egypt**, and when they came they brought the chest in which **Sarai** was concealed and the **Egyptians** saw the chest.

Jsr 15:10 And the king's servants approached **Abram**, saying, What hast thou here in this chest which we have not seen? Now open thou the chest and give tithe to the king of all that it contains.

Jsr 15:11 And **Abram** said, This chest I will not open, but all you demand upon it I will give. And **Pharaoh's** officers answered **Abram**, saying, It is a chest of precious stones, give us the tenth thereof.

Jsr 15:12 **Abram** said, All that you desire I will give, but you must not open the chest.

<p>Gen 12:14 And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair.</p> <p>Gen 12:15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:13 And the king's officers pressed Abram, and they reached the chest and opened it with force, and they saw, and behold a beautiful woman was in the chest.</p> <p>Jsr 15:14 And when the officers of the king beheld Sarai they were struck with admiration at her beauty, and all the princes and servants of Pharaoh assembled to see Sarai, for she was very beautiful. And the king's officers ran and told Pharaoh all that they had seen, and they praised Sarai to the king; and Pharaoh ordered her to be brought, and the woman came before the king.</p>
---	--

Sarai taken from Abraham

Jsr 15:15 And **Pharaoh** beheld **Sarai** and she pleased him exceedingly, and he was struck with her beauty, and the king rejoiced greatly on her account, and made presents to those who brought him the tidings concerning her.

Jsr 15:16 And the woman was then brought to **Pharaoh's** house, and **Abram** grieved on account of his wife, and he prayed to **the Lord** to deliver her from the hands of **Pharaoh**.

Jsr 15:17 And **Sarai** also prayed at that time and said, O Lord **God** thou didst tell my Lord **Abram** to go from his land and from his father's house to **the land of Canaan**, and thou didst promise to do well with him if he would perform thy commands; now behold we have done that which thou didst command us, and we left our land and our families, and we went to a strange land and to a people whom we have not known before.

Jsr 15:18 And we came to this land to avoid the famine, and this evil accident has befallen me; now therefore, O Lord **God**, deliver us and save us from the hand of this oppressor, and do well with me for the sake of thy mercy.

The Lord delivers Sarai from Pharaoh

Jsr 15:19 And **the Lord** hearkened to the voice of **Sarai**, and **the Lord** sent an angel to deliver **Sarai** from the power of **Pharaoh**.

Jsr 15:20 And the king came and sat before **Sarai** and behold an angel of **the Lord** was standing over them, and he appeared to **Sarai** and said to her, Do not fear, for **the Lord** has heard thy prayer.

Jsr 15:21 And the king approached **Sarai** and said to her, What is that man to thee who brought thee hither? and she said, He is my brother.

Jsr 15:22 And the king said, It is incumbent upon us to make him great, to elevate him and to do unto him all the good which thou shalt command us; and at that time the king sent to **Abram** silver and gold and precious stones in abundance, together with cattle, men servants and maid servants; and the king ordered **Abram** to be brought, and he sat in the court of the king's house, and the king greatly exalted **Abram** on that night.

Gen 12:16 And he entreated **Abram** well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

<p>Gen 12:17 And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:23 And the king approached to speak to Sarai, and he reached out his hand to touch her, when the angel smote him heavily, and he was terrified and he refrained from reaching to her.</p> <p>Jsr 15:24 And when the king came near to Sarai, the angel smote him to the ground, and acted thus to him the whole night, and the king was terrified.</p> <p>Jsr 15:25 And the angel on that night smote heavily all the servants of the king, and his whole household, on account of Sarai, and there was a great lamentation that night amongst the people of Pharaoh's house.</p> <p>Jsr 15:26 And Pharaoh, seeing the evil that befell him, said, Surely on account of this woman has this thing happened to me, and he removed himself at some distance from her and spoke pleasing words to her.</p> <p>Jsr 15:27 And the king said to Sarai, Tell me I pray thee concerning the man with whom thou camest here; and Sarai said, This man is my husband, and I said to thee that he was my brother for I was afraid, lest thou shouldst put him to death through wickedness.</p> <p>Jsr 15:28 And the king kept away from Sarai, and the plagues of the angel of the Lord ceased from him and his household; and Pharaoh knew that he was smitten on account of Sarai, and the king was greatly astonished at this.</p>
<p>Gen 12:18 And Pharaoh called Abram and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?</p> <p>Gen 12:19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way.</p> <p>Gen 12:20 And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him; and they sent him away, with his wife and all that belonged to him.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:29 And in the morning the king called for Abram and said to him, What is this thou hast done to me? Why didst thou say, She is my sister, owing to which I took her unto me for a wife, and this heavy plague has therefore come upon me and my household.</p> <p>Jsr 15:30 Now therefore here is thy wife, take her and go from our land lest we all die on her account. And Pharaoh took more cattle, men servants and maid servants, and silver and gold, to give to Abram, and he returned unto him Sarai his wife.</p> <p>Jsr 15:31 And the king took a maiden whom he begat by his concubines, and he gave her to Sarai for a handmaid.</p> <p>Jsr 15:32 And the king said to his daughter, It is better for thee my daughter to be a handmaid in this man's house than to be mistress in my house, after we have</p>

	<p>beheld the evil that befell us on account of this woman.</p> <p>Jsr 15:33 And Abram arose, and he and all belonging to him went away from Egypt; and Pharaoh ordered some of his men to accompany him and all that went with him.</p>
--	---

Abraham's journey continues

<p>Gen 13:1 NASV So Abram went up from Egypt to the Negev, he and his wife and all that belonged to him, and Lot with him.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:33 And Abram arose, and he and all belonging to him went away from Egypt; and Pharaoh ordered some of his men to accompany him and all that went with him.</p>
<p>Gen 13:1 KJV And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.</p> <p>H5045: both south and Negev are correct translations</p>	<p>Jsr 15:34 And Abram returned to the land of Canaan, to the place where he had made the altar, where he at first had pitched his tent.</p>

Gen 13:2 And **Abram** was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

Gen 13:3 And he went on his journeys from the south [Negev] even to Bethel, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bethel and Hai [H5857: Ai];

Gen 13:4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there **Abram** called on the name of the **LORD**.

Strife between Abraham and Lot over livestock

<p>Gen 13:5 And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:35 And Lot the son of Haran, Abram's brother, had a heavy stock of cattle, flocks and herds and tents, for the Lord was bountiful to them on account of Abram.</p>
<p>Gen 13:6 And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:36 And when Abram was dwelling in the land the herdsmen of Lot quarrelled with the herdsmen of Abram, for their property was too great for them to remain together in the land, and the land could not bear them on account of their cattle.</p>
<p>Gen 13:7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle [H4735: livestock, property, cattle] and the herdmen of Lot's cattle:</p>	<p>Jsr 15:37 And when Abram's herdsmen went to feed their flock they would not go into the fields of the people of the land, but the cattle of Lot's herdsmen did otherwise, for they were suffered to feed in the fields of the people of the land.</p>
<p>And the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:38 And the people of the land saw this occurrence daily, and they came to Abram and quarrelled with him on account of Lot's herdsmen.</p>
	<p>Jsr 15:39 And Abram said to Lot, What is this thou art doing to me, to make me despicable to the inhabitants of the land, that thou orderest thy herdsmen to feed thy cattle in the fields of other people? Dost thou not know that I am a stranger in this land amongst the children of Canaan, and why wilt thou do this unto me?</p>
	<p>Jsr 15:40 And Abram quarrelled daily with Lot on account of this, but Lot would not listen to Abram, and he continued to do the same and the inhabitants of the land came and told Abram.</p>
	<p>Jsr 15:41 And Abram said unto Lot, How long wilt</p>

<p>Gen 13:8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be brethren.</p> <p>Gen 13:9 Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.</p> <p>Gen 13:10 And Lot lifted up his eyes and beheld all the plain [H3603: valley] of the Jordan, (Note: both valley and plain are correct translations as the Jordan was surrounded by mountains on both sides) that it was well watered everywhere— before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah-- even as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt as thou comest unto Zoar.</p> <p>Gen 13:11 Then Lot chose him all the plain [H3603: valley] of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.</p> <p>Gen 13:12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain [H3603: valley], and pitched his tent toward Sodom.</p>	<p>thou be to me for a stumbling block with the inhabitants of the land? Now I beseech thee let there be no more quarrelling between us, for we are kinsmen.</p> <p>Jsr 15:42 But I pray thee separate from me, go and choose a place where thou mayest dwell with thy cattle and all belonging to thee, but Keep thyself at a distance from me, thou and thy household.</p> <p>Jsr 15:43 And be not afraid in going from me, for if any one do an injury to thee, let me know and I will avenge thy cause from him, only remove from me.</p> <p>Jsr 15:44 And when Abram had spoken all these words to Lot, then Lot arose and lifted up his eyes toward the plain of Jordan.</p> <p>Jsr 15:45 And he saw that the whole of this place was well watered, and good for man as well as affording pasture for the cattle.</p> <p>Jsr 15:46 And Lot went from Abram to that place, and he there pitched his tent and he dwelt in Sodom,</p> <p>and they were separated from each other.</p>
---	---

God reiterates His covenant with Abraham

- Gen 13:13 But the men of **Sodom** were wicked and sinners before **the LORD** exceedingly.
- Gen 13:14 And **the LORD** said unto **Abram**, after that **Lot** was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:
- Gen 13:15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.
- Gen 13:16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.
- Gen 13:17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

<p>Gen 13:18 Then Abram removed his tent and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.</p>	<p>Jsr 15:47 And Abram dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and he pitched his tent there, and Abram remained in that place many years.</p>
--	---

War between the king of **Elam** (with allies) and the **kings of Sodom & Gomorrah**

<p>Gen 14:1 And it came to pass in the days of</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Amraphel king of Shinar, • Arioch king of Ellasar, • Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and • Tidal king of nations [H1471: Goiim, Gentile, heathen], <p>Note: Goiim was a derogatory term the Jews used to</p>	<p>Jsr 16:1 At that time</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Chedorlaomer king of Elam sent to all the neighboring kings, • to Nimrod, king of Shinar who was then under his power, • and to Tidal, king of Goyim, • and to Arioch, king of Ellasar, with whom he made a covenant, saying, Come up to me and
--	---

<p>refer to the Gentiles.</p> <p>Gen 14:2 <i>that</i> these made war with</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Bera king of Sodom, and with • Birsha king of Gomorrah, • Shinab king of Admah, and • Shemeber king of Zeboiim, • and the king of Bela (which is, Zoar). <p>Gen 14:3 All these were joined together in the vale [H6010: vale or valley] of Siddim (which is, the Salt Sea).</p>	<p>assist me, that we may smite all the towns of Sodom and its inhabitants, for they have rebelled against me these thirteen years.</p> <p>Jsr 16:2 And these four kings went up with all their camps, about eight hundred thousand men, and they went as they were, and smote every man they found in their road.</p> <p>Jsr 16:3 And the five kings of Sodom and Gomorrah,</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Shinab king of Admah, • Shemeber king of Zeboyim, • Bera king of Sodom, • Bersha king of Gomorrah, • and Bela king of Zoar, <p>went out to meet them, and they all joined together in the valley of Siddim.</p>
--	--

Gen 14:4 Twelve years they served **Chedorlaomer**, and in the **thirteenth year** they rebelled.

Gen 14:5 In the **fourteenth year** came **Chedorlaomer and the kings that were with him**, and smote the

- Rephaims in **Ashteroth-karnaim** and the
- Zuzims in **Ham** and the
- Emims in **Shaveh-kiriathaim**,
- Gen 14:6 and the **Horites** in their **Mount Seir**, unto **El-paran**, which is by the wilderness.

Gen 14:7 And they returned, and came to **En-mishpat** (which is, **Kadesh**), and smote

- all the country of the **Amalekites**, and also
- **the Amorites**, that dwelt in Hazazon-tamar.

Gen 14:8 And there went out the

- **king of Sodom** and the
- king of **Gomorrah** and the
- king of **Admah** and the
- king of **Zeboiim** and the
- king of **Bela** (the same is, **Zoar**);

and they joined battle with them in the vale [H6010: vale or valley] of **Siddim**,

Gen 14:9 with [H854: with, against]

- **Chedorlaomer** king of **Elam**
- and with **Tidal** king of nations [**Goiim**]
- and **Amraphel** king of **Shinar**
- and **Arioch** king of **Ellasar**

--four kings with [against] five.

Jsr 16:4 And these **nine kings** made war in the **valley of Siddim**; and the **kings of Sodom and Gomorrah** were smitten before the **kings of Elam**.

Lot taken by the kings of Elam

<p>Gen 14:10 Now the vale of Siddim was full of slim epits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the mountain.</p> <p>Note: “slim epits” is likely a printing press error and meant to be “slime pits”</p> <p>Gen 14:11 And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals [H400: food] , and went their way.</p> <p>Gen 14:12 And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed</p> <p>Gen 14:13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew;</p> <p>for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these were confederate [H1167, 1285: allies] with Abram.</p>	<p>Jsr 16:5 And the valley of Siddim was full of lime pits and the kings of Elam pursued the kings of Sodom, and the kings of Sodom with their camps fled and fell into the lime pits, and all that remained went to the mountain for safety, and the five kings of Elam came after them and pursued them to the gates of Sodom, and they took all that there was in Sodom.</p> <p>Jsr 16:6 And they plundered all the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah,</p> <p>and they also took Lot, Abram's brother's son, and his property, and they seized all the goods of the cities of Sodom, and they went away;</p> <p>and Unic, Abram's servant, who was in the battle, saw this, and told Abram all that the kings had done to the cities of Sodom, and that Lot was taken captive by them.</p>
---	--

Abraham recovers Lot

<p>Gen 14:14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained servants, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto Dan.</p> <p>Gen 14:15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand [H4480,8040: north] of Damascus.</p> <p>Gen 14:16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.</p>	<p>Jsr 16:7 And Abram heard this, and he rose up with about three hundred and eighteen men that were with him, and he that night pursued these kings and smote them, and they all fell before Abram and his men, and there was none remaining but the four kings who fled, and they went each his own road.</p> <p>Jsr 16:8 And Abram recovered all the property of Sodom, and he also recovered Lot and his property, his wives and little ones and all belonging to him, so that Lot lacked nothing.</p>
--	--

Abraham gives **Melchizedek** a tenth of the spoils

<p>Gen 14:17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which is the king's dale [H5010: broad depression, valley].</p> <p>Gen 14:18a And Melchizedek [H4442: “king of right”, an early king in Palestine] king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: Note: Palestine was in Canaan</p>	<p>Jsr 16:9 And when he returned from smiting these kings, he and his men passed the valley of Siddim where the kings had made war together.</p> <p>Jsr 16:10 And Bera king of Sodom, and the rest of his men that were with him, went out from the lime pits into which they had fallen, to meet Abram and his men.</p> <p>Jsr 16:11 And Adonizedek [H139: “lord of justice”, a Caananitish king], king of Jerusalem, the same was Shem, went out with his men to meet Abram and his people, with bread and wine, and they remained together in the valley of Melech. (Note: Jerusalem is Salem)</p>
--	--

<p>Gen 14:19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:</p> <p>Gen 14:20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand.</p> <p>And he gave him tithes of all.</p> <p>Gen 14:18b and he was the priest of the most high God.</p>	<p>Jsr 16:12 And Adonizedek blessed Abram,</p> <p>and Abram gave him a tenth from all that he had brought from the spoil of his enemies, for Adonizedek was a priest before God.</p>
--	--

Note: Jashar 16:11 could be correct as Shem outlived **Abraham** by 30 years as follows:

Gen 11:10 These are the records of the generations of Shem. Shem was **one hundred years old**, and **became the father of Arpachshad two years after the flood;**

Gen 11:11 and **Shem** lived **five hundred years after he became the father of Arpachshad**, and he had other sons and daughters.

Total life span was **600 years**

Gen 11:12 And **Arpachshad** lived **thirty-five years**, and became the father of Shelah;

Note: Shem was 135 years old then

Gen 11:13 and Arpachshad lived four hundred and three years after he became the father of Shelah, and he had other sons and daughters.

Gen 11:14 And **Shelah** lived **thirty years**, and became the father of Eber;

Note: Shem was 165 years old then

Gen 11:15 and Shelah lived four hundred and three years after he became the father of Eber, and he had other sons and daughters.

Gen 11:16 And **Eber** lived **thirty-four years**, and became the father of Peleg;

Note: Shem was 199 years old then

Gen 11:17 and Eber lived four hundred and thirty years after he became the father of Peleg, and he had other sons and daughters.

Gen 11:18 And **Peleg** lived **thirty years**, and became the father of Reu;

Note: Shem was 229 years old then

Gen 11:19 and Peleg lived two hundred and nine years after he became the father of Reu, and he had other sons and daughters.

Gen 11:20 And **Reu** lived **thirty-two years**, and became the father of Serug;

Note: Shem was 261 years old then

Gen 11:21 and Reu lived two hundred and seven years after he became the father of Serug, and he had other sons and daughters.

Gen 11:22 And **Serug** lived **thirty years**, and became the father of **Nahor**;

Note: Shem was 291 years old then

Gen 11:23 and Serug lived two hundred years after he became the father of Nahor, and he had other sons and daughters.

Gen 11:24 And **Nahor** lived **twenty-nine years**, and became the father of **Terah**;

Note: Shem was 320 years old then

Gen 11:25 and Nahor lived one hundred and nineteen years after he became the father of Terah, and he had other sons and daughters.

- Jsr 7:22 And **Peleg his brother**
 - begat **Yen**,
 - and Yen begat **Serug**,
 - and Serug begat **Nahor**
 - and **Nahor** begat **Terah**,
 - and **Terah** was **thirty-eight years old**, and he begat **Haran** and **Nahor**.

Gen 11:26 And **Terah** lived **seventy years**, and became the father of **Abram**, **Nahor** and **Haran**.

Note: **Shem** was 395 years old then when Terah was 75.

Gen 25:7 And these are all the years of **Abraham's** life that he lived, **one hundred and seventy-five years**.

395 + 175 = 570

Note: **Shem** was 570 years old then and lived 600 years. Thus Shem outlived **Abraham** by 30 years.

Joseph, the earthly father and husband of the virgin Mary, is of the bloodline of David and eventually Shem, son of Noah.

Elizabeth the cousin (Luke 1:57) of Mary is of the bloodline of Aaron, a levitical priest

- Mary's direct bloodline is not mentioned at all anywhere in the Bible.
- Only Joseph's geneology is mentioned in Matthew 1 and Luke 3.

Aaron the Levite is the older brother of Moses (Exo 4:14, 7:7)

Moses' parents were descendants of Levites (Ex 2:1)

Levi is the son of **Jacob** via Leah (Gen 29:34)

Jacob is the son of **Isaac** who is the son of **Abraham** who is a descendant of **Shem**.

So Mary and Joseph are both descendants of Shem but only Joseph can be biologically traced to be in David's bloodline.

Jesus is of the lineage of David by the marriage of Mary to Joseph, not by biology, "being (as was **supposed**) the son of Joseph" ... (Luke 3:23)

Jesus was prophesied to be born of a virgin (Isa 7:14)

Psa 110:1 A Psalm of David. **The LORD** [H3068: Jehovah] **said unto my Lord** [H113:From an unused root (meaning to rule); sovereign, that is, controller (human or divine): - lord, master, owner. Compare also names beginning with "Adoni-".], Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

Psa 110:4 The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Referred to by Hebrews 5,7)

"... **Adonizedek** was a priest before **God**" (Jsr 16:12 // Gen 14:18)

Adoni (H113) and **Melchi** (H4428: meh'-lek) both mean lord, master, king, royal

Zedek [H6664: tseh'-dek] means "the right (natural, moral or legal), equity, prosperity, just (-ice), righteous

The lord and master is also an intercessory priest.

Heb 7:24 But this man [Jesus], because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.

Heb 7:25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto **God** by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.

Shem [H8034, H8035]

A primitive word (perhaps rather from H7760 through the idea of **definite and conspicuous position**; compare H8064); an **appellation**, as a **mark** or **memorial** of individuality; by implication **honor, authority, character**: - + base, [in-] fame [-ous], name (-d), **renown**, report.

Abraham returns the spoils taken from Sodom and Gomorrah

<p>Gen 14:21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.</p> <p>Gen 14:22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth,</p> <p>Gen 14:23 That I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich:</p> <p>Gen 14:24 Save only that which the young men have eaten,</p> <p>and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.</p>	<p>Jsr 16:13 And all the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah who were there, with their servants, approached Abram and begged of him to return them their servants whom he had made captive, and to take unto himself all the property.</p> <p>Jsr 16:14 And Abram answered the kings of Sodom, saying, As the Lord liveth who created heaven and earth, and who redeemed my soul from all affliction, and who delivered me this day from my enemies, and gave them into my hand, I will not take anything belonging to you, that you may not boast tomorrow, saying, Abram became rich from our property that he saved.</p> <p>Jsr 16:15 For the Lord my God in whom I trust said unto me, Thou shalt lack nothing, for I will bless thee in all the works of thy hands.</p> <p>Jsr 16:16 And now therefore behold, here is all belonging to you, take it and go; as the Lord liveth I will not take from you from a living soul down to a shoetie or thread, excepting the expense of the food of those who went out with me to battle, as also the portions of the men who went with me, Anar, Ashcol, and Mamre, they and their men, as well as those also who had remained to watch the baggage, they shall take their portion of the spoil.</p> <p>Jsr 16:17 And the kings of Sodom gave Abram according to all that he had said, and they pressed him to take of whatever he chose, but he would not.</p> <p>Jsr 16:18 And he sent away the kings of Sodom and the remainder of their men, and he gave them orders about Lot, and they went to their respective places.</p> <p>Jsr 16:19 And Lot, his brother's son, he also sent away with his property, and he went with them, and Lot returned to his home, to Sodom, and Abram and his people returned to their home to the plains of Mamre, which is in Hebron.</p>
---	--

God reiterates His covenant with Abraham

<p>Gen 15:1 After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward.</p> <p>Gen 15:2 And Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this Eliezer of Damascus?</p> <p>Gen 15:3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir.</p> <p>Gen 15:4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels [H4578: belly, wife's uterus] shall be thine heir.</p> <p>Gen 15:5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.</p>	<p>Jsr 16:20 At that time the Lord again appeared to Abram in Hebron, and he said to him, Do not fear, thy reward is very great before me, for I will not leave thee, until I shall have multiplied thee, and blessed thee and made thy seed like the stars in heaven, which cannot be measured nor numbered.</p> <p>Jsr 16:21 And I will give unto thy seed all these lands that thou seest with thine eyes, to them will I give them for an inheritance forever, only be strong and do not fear, walk before me and be perfect.</p>
--	---

Gen 15:6 **And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.**

Gen 15:7 And he said unto him, **I am the LORD** that brought thee out of **Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it.**

Gen 15:8 And he said, Lord GOD, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

Gen 15:9 And he said unto him, Take me

- an heifer of three years old,
- and a she goat of three years old,
- and a ram of three years old,
- and a turtledove,
- and a young pigeon.

Gen 15:10 And he took unto him all these, **and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.**

Gen 15:11 And when the fowls [H5861: birds of prey] came down upon the carcasses, **Abram** drove them away.

Gen 15:12 **And when the sun was going down,** a deep sleep fell upon **Abram**; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

Gen 15:13 And he said unto **Abram**, **Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;**

Gen 15:14 **And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge:** and afterward shall they come out with great substance [H7399: riches, property].

Gen 15:15 **And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.**

Gen 15:16 **But in the fourth generation** they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of **the Amorites** is not yet full [H8003: complete].

Gen 15:17 And it came to pass, that, **when the sun went down, and it was dark,** behold **a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.**

Gen 15:18 In the same day **the LORD** made a covenant with **Abram**, saying, **Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:**
 Gen 15:19 **the Kenites and the Kenizzites and the Kadmonites**
 Gen 15:20 **and the Hittites and the Perizzites and the Rephaims**
 Gen 15:21 **and the Amorites and the Canaanites and the Girgashites and the Jebusites."**

Jsr 16:22 And in the **seventy-eighth year of the life of Abram**, in that year died **Reu, the son of Peleg**, and all the days of Reu were **two hundred and thirty-nine years**, and he died.

Sarai gives Hagar to Abraham, Strife between Sarai and Hagar God's covenant with Ishmael

Gen 16:1 Now **Sarai** Abram's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an **Egyptian**, whose name was **Hagar**.

Gen 16:2a And **Sarai** said unto **Abram**, Behold now, **the LORD** hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her.

Gen 16:3a And **Sarai** Abram's wife took **Hagar** her maid the **Egyptian**, after **Abram** had dwelt **ten years** in **the land of Canaan**, and gave her to her husband **Abram** to be his wife.

Gen 16:2b And **Abram** hearkened to the voice of **Sarai**.

Gen 16:4 And he went in unto **Hagar**, and she conceived:

and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her sight.

Gen 16:5 And **Sarai** said unto **Abram**, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: **the LORD** judge between me and thee.

Jsr 16:23 And **Sarai**, the daughter of **Haran**, **Abram's** wife, was still barren in those days; she did not bear to **Abram** either son or daughter.

Jsr 16:24 And when she saw that she bare no children she took her handmaid **Hagar**, whom **Pharaoh** had given her, and **she** gave her to **Abram** her husband for a wife.

Jsr 16:25 For **Hagar** learned all the ways of **Sarai** as **Sarai** taught her, she was not in any way deficient in following her good ways.

Jsr 16:26 And **Sarai** said to **Abram**, Behold here is my handmaid **Hagar**, go to her that she may bring forth upon my knees, that I may also obtain children through her.

Jsr 16:27 And **at the end of ten years of Abram's dwelling in the land of Canaan**, which is the **eighty-fifth year of Abram's life**, **Sarai** gave **Hagar** unto him.

Jsr 16:28 And **Abram** hearkened to the voice of his wife **Sarai**,

and he took his handmaid **Hagar** and **Abram** came to her and she conceived.

Jsr 16:29 And when **Hagar** saw that she had conceived she rejoiced greatly, and her mistress was despised in her eyes, and she said within herself, This can only be that I am better before **God** than **Sarai** my mistress, for all the days that my mistress has been with my lord, she did not conceive, but me **the Lord** has caused in so short a time to conceive by him.

Jsr 16:30 And when **Sarai** saw that **Hagar** had conceived by **Abram**, **Sarai** was jealous of her handmaid, and **Sarai** said within herself, This is surely nothing else but that she must be better than I am.

Jsr 16:31 And **Sarai** said unto **Abram**, My wrong be upon thee, for at the time when thou didst pray before **the Lord** for children why didst thou not pray on my account, that **the Lord** should give me seed from thee?

Jsr 16:32 And when I speak to **Hagar** in thy presence, she despiseth my words, because she has conceived, and

<p>Gen 16:6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.</p> <p>Gen 16:7 And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur.</p> <p>Gen 16:8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.</p> <p>Gen 16:9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands.</p> <p>Gen 16:10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.</p> <p>Gen 16:11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.</p> <p>Gen 16:12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.</p> <p>Gen 16:13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?</p> <p>Gen 16:14 Wherefore the well was called Beerlahairoi; behold, it is between Kadesh and Bered.</p> <p>Gen 16:15 And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.</p> <p>Gen 16:16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.</p>	<p>thou wilt say nothing to her; may the Lord judge between me and thee for what thou hast done to me.</p> <p>Jsr 16:33 And Abram said to Sarai, Behold thy handmaid is in thy hand, do unto her as it may seem good in thy eyes; and Sarai afflicted her, and Hagar fled from her to the wilderness.</p> <p>Jsr 16:34 And an angel of the Lord found her in the place where she had fled, by a well, and he said to her,</p> <p>Do not fear, for I will multiply thy seed, for thou shalt bear a son and thou shalt call his name Ishmael; now then return to Sarai thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands.</p> <p>Jsr 16:35 And Hagar called the place of that well Beerlahai-roi, it is between Kadesh and the wilderness of Bered.</p> <p>Jsr 16:36 And Hagar at that time returned to her master's house, and at the end of days Hagar bare a son to Abram, and Abram called his name Ishmael; and Abram was eighty-six years old when he begat him.</p>
--	---

The **children of Chittim(Kittim)** make war with the children of Tubal

Jsr 17:1 And in those days, in the **ninety-first year of the life of Abram**, the **children of Chittim** made war with the children of **Tubal**, for when **the Lord** had scattered **the sons of men** upon the face of the earth, the **children of Chittim** went and embodied themselves in the **plain of Canopia**, and they built themselves cities there and dwelt by the river Tibreu.

(Note: Jsr 10:7 ... **Chittim** and Tubal are grandchildren of Japheth, son of Noah)

Jsr 17:2 And the children of **Tubal** dwelt in **Tuscanah**, and their boundaries reached the river Tibreu, and the children of Tubal built a city in Tuscanan, and they called the name **Sabinah**, after the name of Sabinah son of Tubal their father, and they dwelt there **unto this day**.

Jsr 17:3 And it was at that time the **children of Chittim** made war with the children of Tubal, **and the children of Tubal were smitten before the children of Chittim**, and the **children of Chittim** caused three hundred and seventy men to fall from the children of Tubal.

Jsr 17:4 And at that time the children of Tubal swore to the **children of Chittim**, saying, You shall not intermarry amongst us, and no man shall give his daughter to any of the **sons of Chittim**.

Jsr 17:5 For all the daughters of Tubal were in those days fair, for no women were then found in the whole earth so fair as the daughters of Tubal.

Jsr 17:6 And all who delighted in the beauty of women went to the daughters of Tubal and took wives from them, and **the sons of men**, kings and princes, who greatly delighted in the beauty of women, took wives in those days from the daughters of Tubal.

Jsr 17:7 And at the end of three years after the children of Tubal had sworn to the **children of Chittim** not to give them their daughters for wives, about twenty men of the **children of Chittim** went to take some of the daughters of Tubal, but they found none.

Jsr 17:8 For the children of Tubal kept their oaths not to intermarry with them, and they would not break their oaths.

Jsr 17:9 And in the days of harvest the children of Tubal went into their fields to get in their harvest, when the young men of **Chittim** assembled and went to the city of Sabinah, and each man took a young woman from the daughters of Tubal, and they came to their cities.

Jsr 17:10 And the children of Tubal heard of it and they went to make war with them, and they could not prevail over them, for the mountain was exceedingly high from them, and when they saw they could not prevail over them they returned to their land.

Jsr 17:11 And at the revolution of the year the children of Tubal went and hired about ten thousand men from those cities that were near them, and they went to war with the **children of Chittim**.

Jsr 17:12 And the children of Tubal went to war with the **children of Chittim**, to destroy their land and to distress them, and in this engagement the **children of Tubal prevailed over the children of Chittim**, and the **children of Chittim**, seeing that they were greatly distressed, lifted up the children which they had had by the daughters of Tubal, upon the wall which had been built, to be before the eyes of the children of Tubal.

Jsr 17:13 And the **children of Chittim** said to them, Have you come to make war with your own sons and daughters, and have we not been considered your flesh and bones from that time till now?

Jsr 17:14 And when the children of Tubal heard this they ceased to make war with the **children of Chittim**, and they went away.

Jsr 17:15 And they returned to their cities, and the **children of Chittim** at that time assembled and built two cities by the sea, and they called one Purtu and the other Ariza.

God reiterates His covenant with Abraham – Name Changes – First Circumcision

<p>Gen 17:1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect.</p> <p>Gen 17:2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.</p> <p>Gen 17:3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,</p> <p>Gen 17:4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations.</p> <p>Gen 17:5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee.</p> <p>Gen 17:6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee.</p> <p>Gen 17:7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.</p> <p>Gen 17:8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God.</p>	<p>Jsr 17:16 And Abram the son of Terah was then ninety-nine years old.</p> <p>Jsr 17:17a At that time the Lord appeared to him and he said to him, I will make my covenant between me and thee, and I will greatly multiply thy seed,</p> <p>Jsr 17:19a And now therefore thy name shall no more be called Abram but Abraham,</p>
--	---

<p>Gen 17:9 And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.</p> <p>Gen 17:10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.</p> <p>Gen 17:11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.</p> <p>Gen 17:12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.</p> <p>Gen 17:13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.</p> <p>Gen 17:14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.</p> <p>Gen 17:15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her name be.</p> <p>Gen 17:16 And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.</p>	<p>Jsr 17:17b and this is the covenant which I make between me and thee.</p> <p>that every male child be circumcised, thou and thy seed after thee.</p> <p>Jsr 17:18 At eight days old shall it be circumcised, and this covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.</p> <p>Jsr 17:19b and thy wife shall no more be called Sarai but Sarah.</p> <p>Jsr 17:20 For I will bless you both, and I will multiply your seed after you that you shall become a great nation, and kings shall come forth from you.</p>
--	---

Note: New names: Isa 62:2, Rev 2:17, Rev 3:12

God clarifies His promises regarding Isaac and Ishmael

Gen 17:17 Then **Abraham** fell on his face and laughed, and said in his heart, "Will a child be born to a man **one hundred years old**? And will **Sarah**, who is **ninety years old**, bear *a child*?"

Gen 17:18 And **Abraham** said to **God**, "Oh that **Ishmael** might live before You!"

Gen 17:19 **But God said**, "No, but **Sarah** your wife will bear you a son, and you shall call his name **Isaac**; and I will establish My covenant with him for an everlasting covenant for his descendants after him.

Gen 17:20 "As for **Ishmael**, I have heard you; behold, I will bless him, and will make him fruitful and will multiply him exceedingly.

He shall become the father of twelve princes, and I will make him a great nation.

Gen 17:21 "*But My covenant I will establish with Isaac*, whom **Sarah** will bear to you at this season next year."

Gen 17:22 When He finished talking with him, **God** went up from **Abraham**.

Abraham's household is circumcised

<p>Gen 17:23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.</p> <p>Gen 17:24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.</p> <p>Gen 17:25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.</p> <p>Gen 17:26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.</p> <p>Gen 17:27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.</p>	<p>Jsr 18:1 And Abraham rose and did all that God had ordered him, and he took the men of his household and those bought with his money, and he circumcised them as the Lord had commanded him.</p> <p>Jsr 18:2 And there was not one left whom he did not circumcise, and Abraham and his son Ishmael were circumcised in the flesh of their foreskin; thirteen years old was Ishmael when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.</p>
---	---

Promise of Isaac's birth reiterated by three angels

<p>Gen 18:1 And the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;</p> <p>Gen 18:2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,</p> <p>Gen 18:3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:</p> <p>Gen 18:4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:</p> <p>Gen 18:5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.</p> <p>Gen 18:7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.</p> <p>Gen 18:6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the hearth.</p> <p>Gen 18:8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.</p> <p>Gen 18:9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.</p> <p>Gen 18:10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in the tent door, which was behind him.</p>	<p>Jsr 18:3 And in the third day Abraham went out of his tent and sat at the door to enjoy the heat of the sun, during the pain of his flesh.</p> <p>Jsr 18:4 And the Lord appeared to him in the plain of Mamre,</p> <p>and sent three of his ministering angels to visit him, and he was sitting at the door of the tent, and he lifted his eyes and saw, and lo three men were coming from a distance, and he rose up and ran to meet them, and he bowed down to them and brought them into his house.</p> <p>Jsr 18:5 And he said to them, If now I have found favor in your sight, turn in and eat a morsel of bread; and he pressed them, and they turned in and he gave them water and they washed their feet, and he placed them under a tree at the door of the tent.</p> <p>Jsr 18:6 And Abraham ran and took a calf, tender and good, and he hastened to kill it, and gave it to his servant Eliezer to dress.</p> <p>Jsr 18:7 And Abraham came to Sarah into the tent, and he said to her, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it and make cakes to cover the pot containing the meat, and she did so.</p> <p>Jsr 18:8 And Abraham hastened and brought before them butter and milk, beef and mutton, and gave it before them to eat before the flesh of the calf was sufficiently done, and they did eat.</p> <p>Jsr 18:9 And when they had done eating</p> <p>one of them said to him, I will return to thee according to the time of life, and Sarah thy wife shall have a son.</p> <p>Jsr 18:10 And the men afterward departed and went their ways, to the places to which they were sent.</p>
---	--

Gen 18:11 Now **Abraham** and **Sarah** were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with **Sarah** after the manner of women.

Gen 18:12 Therefore **Sarah** laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?

Gen 18:13 And **the LORD** said unto **Abraham**, Wherefore did **Sarah** laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

Gen 18:14 **Is any thing too hard for the LORD?** At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and **Sarah** shall have a son.

Gen 18:15 Then **Sarah** denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

The LORD to punish Sodom and Gomorrah

Gen 18:16 And **the men** rose up from thence, and looked toward **Sodom**: and **Abraham** went with them to bring them on the way.

Gen 18:17 And **the LORD** said, Shall I hide from **Abraham** that thing which I do;

Gen 18:18 Seeing that **Abraham** shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

Gen 18:19 For **I know him**, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of **the LORD**, to do justice and judgment; that **the LORD** may bring upon **Abraham** that which he hath spoken of him. (See Matthew 7:15-23 regarding "I know him")

Wickedness worthy of **God's** severe judgment - Details

Jsr 18:11 In those days all the people of **Sodom and Gomorrah**, and of the whole five cities, were exceedingly wicked and sinful against **the Lord** and they provoked **the Lord** with their abominations, and they strengthened in aging abominably and scornfully before **the Lord**, and their wickedness and crimes were in those days great before **the Lord**.

Jsr 18:12 And they had in their land a very extensive valley, about half a day's walk, and in it there were fountains of water and a great deal of herbage surrounding the water.

Jsr 18:13 And all the people of **Sodom and Gomorrah** went there four times in the year, with their wives and children and all belonging to them, and they rejoiced there with timbrels and dances.

Jsr 18:14 And in the time of rejoicing they would all rise and lay hold of their neighbor's wives, and some, the virgin daughters of their neighbors, and they enjoyed them, and each man saw his wife and daughter in the hands of his neighbor and did not say a word.

Jsr 18:15 And they did so from morning to night, and they afterward returned home each man to his house and each woman to her tent; so they always did four times in the year.

Jsr 18:16 Also when a stranger came into their cities and brought goods which he had purchased with a view to dispose of there, the people of these cities would assemble, men, women and children, young and old, and go to the man and take his goods by force, giving a little to each man until there was an end to all the goods of the owner which he had brought into the land.

Jsr 18:17 And if the owner of the goods quarreled with them, saying, What is this work which you have done to me, then they would approach to him one by one, and each would show him the little which he took and taunt him, saying, I only took that little which thou didst give me; and when he heard this from them all, he would arise and go from them in sorrow and bitterness of soul, when they would all arise and go after him, and drive him out of the city with great noise and tumult.

Jsr 18:18 And there was a man from the country of **Elam** who was leisurely going on the road, seated upon his ass, which carried a fine mantle of divers colors, and the mantle was bound with a cord upon the ass.

Jsr 18:19 And the man was on his journey passing through the street of **Sodom** when the sun set in the evening, and he remained there in order to abide during the night, but no one would let him into his house; and at that time there was in **Sodom** a wicked and mischievous man, one skillful to do evil, and his name was Hedad.

Jsr 18:20 And he lifted up his eyes and saw the traveler in the street of the city, and he came to him and said, Whence comest thou and whither dost thou go?

Jsr 18:21 And the man said to him, I am traveling from **Hebron** to **Elam** where I belong, and as I passed the sun set and no one would suffer me to enter his house, though I had bread and water and also straw and provender for my ass, and am short of nothing.

Jsr 18:22 And Hedad answered and said to him, All that thou shalt want shall be supplied by me, but in the street thou shalt not abide all night.

Jsr 18:23 And Hedad brought him to his house, and he took off the mantle from the ass with the cord, and brought them to his house, and he gave the ass straw and provender whilst the traveler ate and drank in Hedad's house, and he abode there that night.

Jsr 18:24 And in the morning the traveler rose up early to continue his journey, when Hedad said to him, Wait, comfort thy heart with a morsel of bread and then go, and the man did so; and he remained with him, and they both ate and drank together during the day, when the man rose up to go.

Jsr 18:25 And Hedad said to him, Behold now the day is declining, thou hadst better remain all night that thy heart may be comforted; and he pressed him so that he tarried there all night, and on the second day he rose up early to go away, when Hedad pressed him, saying, Comfort thy heart with a morsel of bread and then go, and he remained and ate with him also the second day, and then the man rose up to continue his journey.

Jsr 18:26 And Hedad said to him, Behold now the day is declining, remain with me to comfort thy heart and in the morning rise up early and go thy way.

Jsr 18:27 And the man would not remain, but rose and saddled his ass, and whilst he was saddling his ass the wife of Hedad said to her husband, Behold this man has remained with us for two days eating and drinking and he has given us nothing, and now shall he go away from us without giving anything? and Hedad said to her, Be silent.

Jsr 18:28 And the man saddled his ass to go, and he asked Hedad to give him the cord and mantle to tie it upon the ass.

Jsr 18:29 And Hedad said to him, What sayest thou? And he said to him, That thou my lord shalt give me the cord and the mantle made with divers colors which thou didst conceal with thee in thy house to take care of it.

Jsr 18:30 And Hedad answered the man, saying, This is the interpretation of thy dream, the cord which thou didst see, means that thy life will be lengthened out like a cord, and having seen the mantle colored with all sorts of colors, means that thou shalt have a vineyard in which thou wilt plant trees of all fruits.

Jsr 18:31 And the traveler answered, saying, Not so my lord, for I was awake when I gave thee the cord and also a mantle woven with different colors, which thou didst take off the ass to put them by for me; and Hedad answered and said, Surely I have told thee the interpretation of thy dream and it is a good dream, and this is the interpretation thereof.

Jsr 18:32 Now **the sons of men** give me four pieces of silver, which is my charge for interpreting dreams, and of thee only I require three pieces of silver.

Jsr 18:33 And the man was provoked at the words of Hedad, and he cried bitterly, and he brought Hedad to Serak judge of **Sodom**.

Jsr 18:34 And the man laid his cause before Serak the judge, when Hedad replied, saying, It is not so, but thus the matter stands; and the judge said to the traveler, This man Hedad telleth thee truth, for he is famed in the cities for the accurate interpretation of dreams.

Jsr 18:35 And the man cried at the word of the judge, and he said, Not so my Lord, for it was in the day that I gave him the cord and mantle which was upon the ass, in order to put them by in his house; and they both disputed before the judge, the one saying, Thus the matter was, and the other declaring otherwise.

Jsr 18:36 And Hedad said to the man, Give me four pieces of silver that I charge for my interpretations of dreams; I will not make any allowance; and give me the expense of the four meals that thou didst eat in my house.

Jsr 18:37 And the man said to Hedad, Truly I will pay thee for what I ate in thy house, only give me the cord and mantle which thou didst conceal in thy house.

Jsr 18:38 And Hedad replied before the judge and said to the man, Did I not tell thee the interpretation of thy dream? the cord means that thy days shall be prolonged like a cord, and the mantle, that thou wilt have a vineyard in which thou wilt plant all kinds of fruit trees.

Jsr 18:39 This is the proper interpretation of thy dream, now give me the four pieces of silver that I require as a compensation, for I will make thee no allowance.

Jsr 18:40 And the man cried at the words of Hedad and they both quarreled before the judge, and the judge gave

orders to his servants, who drove them rashly from the house.

Jsr 18:41 And they went away quarreling from the judge, when the people of **Sodom** heard them, and they gathered about them and they exclaimed against the stranger, and they drove him rashly from the city.

Jsr 18:42 And the man continued his journey upon his ass with bitterness of soul, lamenting and weeping.

Jsr 18:43 And whilst he was going along he wept at what had happened to him in the corrupt city of **Sodom**.

Jsr 19:1 And **the cities of Sodom** had four judges to four cities, and these were their names, Serak in the city of **Sodom**, Sharkad in **Gomorrah**, Zabnac in **Admah**, and Menon in **Zeboyim**.

Jsr 19:2 And **Eliezer Abraham's** servant applied to them different names, and he converted Serak to Shakra, Sharkad to Shakra, Zebnac to Kezobim, and Menon to Matzlodin.

Jsr 19:3 And by desire of their four judges the people of **Sodom and Gomorrah** had beds erected in the streets of the cities, and if a man came to these places they laid hold of him and brought him to one of their beds, and by force made him to lie in them.

Jsr 19:4 And as he lay down, three men would stand at his head and three at his feet, and measure him by the length of the bed, and if the man was less than the bed these six men would stretch him at each end, and when he cried out to them they would not answer him.

Jsr 19:5 And if he was longer than the bed they would draw together the two sides of the bed at each end, until the man had reached the gates of death.

Jsr 19:6 And if he continued to cry out to them, they would answer him, saying, Thus shall it be done to a man that cometh into our land.

Jsr 19:7 And when men heard all these things that the people of the cities of **Sodom** did, they refrained from coming there.

Jsr 19:8 And when a poor man came to their land they would give him silver and gold, and cause a proclamation in the whole city not to give him a morsel of bread to eat, and if the stranger should remain there some days, and die from hunger, not having been able to obtain a morsel of bread, then at his death all the people of the city would come and take their silver and gold which they had given to him.

Jsr 19:9 And those that could recognize the silver or gold which they had given him took it back, and at his death they also stripped him of his garments, and they would fight about them, and he that prevailed over his neighbor took them.

Jsr 19:10 They would after that carry him and bury him under some of the shrubs in the deserts; so they did all the days to any one that came to them and died in their land.

Jsr 19:11 And in the course of time **Sarah** sent **Eliezer** to **Sodom**, to see **Lot** and inquire after his welfare.

Jsr 19:12 And Eliezer went to **Sodom**, and he met a man of **Sodom** fighting with a stranger, and the man of **Sodom** stripped the poor man of all his clothes and went away.

Jsr 19:13 And this poor man cried to Eliezer and supplicated his favor on account of what the man of **Sodom** had done to him.

Jsr 19:14 And he said to him, Why dost thou act thus to the poor man who came to thy land?

Jsr 19:15 And the man of **Sodom** answered Eliezer, saying, Is this man thy brother, or have the people of **Sodom** made thee a judge this day, that thou speakest about this man?

Jsr 19:16 And Eliezer strove with the man of **Sodom** on account of the poor man, and when Eliezer approached to recover the poor man's clothes from the man of **Sodom**, he hastened and with a stone smote Eliezer in the forehead.

Jsr 19:17 And the blood flowed copiously from Eliezer's forehead, and when the man saw the blood he caught hold of Eliezer, saying, Give me my hire for having rid thee of this bad blood that was in thy forehead, for such is the custom and the law in our land.

Jsr 19:18 And Eliezer said to him, Thou hast wounded me and requirest me to pay thee thy hire; and Eliezer would not hearken to the words of the man of **Sodom**.

Jsr 19:19 And the man laid hold of Eliezer and brought him to Shakra the judge of **Sodom** for judgment.

Jsr 19:20 And the man spoke to the judge, saying, I beseech thee my lord, thus has this man done, for I smote him with a stone that the blood flowed from his forehead, and he is unwilling to give me my hire.

Jsr 19:21 And the judge said to Eliezer, This man speaketh truth to thee, give him his hire, for this is the custom in our land; and Eliezer heard the words of the judge, and he lifted up a stone and smote the judge, and the stone struck

on his forehead, and the blood flowed copiously from the forehead of the judge, and Eliezer said, If this then is the custom in your land give thou unto this man what I should have given him, for this has been thy decision, thou didst decree it.

Jsr 19:22 And Eliezer left the man of **Sodom** with the judge, and he went away.

Jsr 19:23 **And when the kings of Elam had made war with the kings of Sodom, the kings of Elam captured all the property of Sodom, and they took Lot captive, with his property,** and when it was told to **Abraham** he went and made war with the kings of **Elam**, and he recovered from their hands all the property of **Lot** as well as the property of **Sodom**.

Jsr 19:24 At that time the wife of **Lot** bare him a daughter, and he called her name Paltith, saying, Because **God** had delivered him and his whole household from the kings of **Elam**; and Paltith daughter of **Lot** grew up, and one of the men of **Sodom** took her for a wife.

Jsr 19:25 And a poor man came into the city to seek a maintenance, and he remained in the city some days, and all the people of **Sodom** caused a proclamation of their custom not to give this man a morsel of bread to eat, until he dropped dead upon the earth, and they did so.

Jsr 19:26 And Paltith the daughter of **Lot** saw this man lying in the streets starved with hunger, and no one would give him any thing to keep him alive, and he was just upon the point of death.

Jsr 19:27 And her soul was filled with pity on account of the man, and she fed him secretly with bread for many days, and the soul of this man was revived.

Jsr 19:28 For when she went forth to fetch water she would put the bread in the water pitcher, and when she came to the place where the poor man was, she took the bread from the pitcher and gave it him to eat; so she did many days.

Jsr 19:29 And all the people of **Sodom and Gomorrah** wondered how this man could bear starvation for so many days.

Jsr 19:30 And they said to each other, This can only be that he eats and drinks, for no man can bear starvation for so many days or live as this man has, without even his countenance changing; and three men concealed themselves in a place where the poor man was stationed, to know who it was that brought him bread to eat.

Jsr 19:31 And Paltith daughter of **Lot** went forth that day to fetch water, and she put bread into her pitcher of water, and she went to draw water by the poor man's place, and she took out the bread from the pitcher and gave it to the poor man and he ate it.

Jsr 19:32 And the three men saw what Paltith did to the poor man, and they said to her, It is thou then who hast supported him, and therefore has he not starved, nor changed in appearance nor died like the rest.

Jsr 19:33 And the three men went out of the place in which they were concealed, and they seized Paltith and the bread which was in the poor man's hand.

Jsr 19:34 And they took Paltith and brought her before their judges, and they said to them, Thus did she do, and it is she who supplied the poor man with bread, therefore did he not die all this time; now therefore declare to us the punishment due to this woman for having transgressed our law.

Jsr 19:35 And the people of **Sodom and Gomorrah** assembled and kindled a fire in the street of the city, and they took the woman and cast her into the fire and she was burned to ashes.

Jsr 19:36 And in the city of Admah there was a woman to whom they did the like.

Jsr 19:37 For a traveler came into the city of Admah to abide there all night, with the intention of going home in the morning, and he sat opposite the door of the house of the young woman's father, to remain there, as the sun had set when he had reached that place; and the young woman saw him sitting by the door of the house.

Jsr 19:38 And he asked her for a drink of water and she said to him, Who art thou? and he said to her, I was this day going on the road, and reached here when the sun set, so I will abide here all night, and in the morning I will arise early and continue my journey.

Jsr 19:39 And the young woman went into the house and fetched the man bread and water to eat and drink.

Jsr 19:40 And this affair became known to the people of Admah, and they assembled and brought the young woman before the judges, that they should judge her for this act.

Jsr 19:41 And the judge said, The judgment of death must pass upon this woman because she transgressed our law, and this therefore is the decision concerning her.

Jsr 19:42 And the people of those cities assembled and brought out the young woman, and anointed her with honey from head to foot, as the judge had decreed, and they placed her before a swarm of bees which were then in their

hives, and the bees flew upon her and stung her that her whole body was swelled.

Jsr 19:43 And the young woman cried out on account of the bees, but no one took notice of her or pitied her, and her cries ascended to heaven.

Jsr 19:44 And **the Lord** was provoked at this and at all the works of the cities of **Sodom**, for they had abundance of food, and had tranquility amongst them, and still would not sustain the poor and the needy, and in those days their evil doings and sins became great before **the Lord**.

Gen 18:20 And **the LORD** said, Because the cry of **Sodom and Gomorrah** is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

Gen 18:21 I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

Gen 18:22a And **the men** turned their faces from thence, and went toward **Sodom**:

Are there enough righteous people to hold off God's judgment?

Gen 18:22b but **Abraham** stood yet before **the LORD**.

Gen 18:23 And **Abraham** drew near, and said, **Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?**

Gen 18:24 Peradventure [H194: if] there be **fifty righteous** within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein?

Gen 18:25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?

Gen 18:26 And **the LORD** said, If I find in **Sodom** fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

Gen 18:27 And **Abraham** answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto **the LORD**, which am but dust and ashes:

Gen 18:28 Peradventure there shall **lack five of the fifty righteous**: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? **And he said**, If I find there **forty and five**, I will not destroy it.

Gen 18:29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be **forty** found there.

And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

Gen 18:30 And he said unto him, Oh let not **the LORD** be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall **thirty** be found there.

And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there.

Gen 18:31 And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto **the LORD**: Peradventure there shall be **twenty** found there.

And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

Gen 18:32 And he said, Oh let not **the LORD** be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure **ten** shall be found there.

And he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake.

Gen 18:33 And **the LORD** went his way, as soon as he had left communing with **Abraham**: and **Abraham** returned unto his place.

Gang-rape and Sodomy prevented by angels

<p>Gen 19:1 And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;</p> <p>Gen 19:2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.</p> <p>Gen 19:3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.</p>	<p>Jsr 19:45 And the Lord sent for two of the angels that had come to Abraham's house, to destroy Sodom and its cities.</p> <p>Jsr 19:46 And the angels rose up from the door of Abraham's tent, after they had eaten and drunk,</p> <p>and they reached Sodom in the evening, and Lot was then sitting in the gate of Sodom, and when he saw them he rose to meet them, and he bowed down to the ground.</p> <p>Jsr 19:47 And he pressed them greatly and brought them into his house, and he gave them victuals which they ate, and they abode all night in his house.</p>
---	--

Gen 19:4 But before they lay down, **the men of the city, even the men of Sodom**, compassed the house round, **both old and young, all the people from every quarter**:

Gen 19:5 And they called unto **Lot**, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

Note: know - The Hebrew word [H3045 in Strong's Concordance] does not mean sexual intercourse, but the Hebrew culture at that time distorts its true meaning. It is analogous to where the word "gay" once meant happy and joyful but now has been distorted by western culture to mean a preference to have sexual relations with a member of the same sex.

Gen 19:6 And **Lot** went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

Gen 19:7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

Gen 19:8 Behold now, I have **two daughters** which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

<p>KJV</p> <p>Gen 19:9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came near to break the door.</p>	<p>NASV 1977</p> <p>Gen 19:9 But they said, "Stand aside." Furthermore, they said, "This one came in as an alien, and already he is acting like a judge; now we will treat you worse than them." So they pressed hard against Lot and came near to break the door.</p>
---	--

Gen 19:10 But **the men** put forth their hand, and pulled **Lot** into the house to them, and shut to the door.

Gen 19:11 **And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great**: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

Lot driven out from Sodom by angels to protect his family

<p>Gen 19:12 And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:</p> <p>Gen 19:13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.</p> <p>Gen 19:14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said,</p>	<p>Jsr 19:48 And the angels said to Lot, Arise, go forth from this place, thou and all belonging to thee, lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of this city,</p> <p>for the Lord will destroy this place.</p>
---	---

Up, get you out of this place; **for the LORD will destroy this city.**
But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

Gen 19:15 And when the morning arose, then **the angels** hastened **Lot**, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city.

Gen 19:16 And while he lingered, **the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.**

Gen 19:17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

Jsr 19:49 And **the angels laid hold upon the hand of Lot and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hands of his children, and all belonging to him, and they brought him forth and set him without the cities.**

Jsr 19:50a And **they** said to **Lot**, Escape for thy life,

Gen 19:18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

Gen 19:19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

Gen 19:20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

Gen 19:21 **And he said unto him**, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

Gen 19:22 Haste thee, escape thither [**H8033: there**]; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither . Therefore the name of the city was called **Zoar**.

Jsr 19:50b and **he** fled and **all belonging to him**.

Gen 19:23 The sun was risen upon the earth when **Lot** entered into **Zoar**.

Sodom and Gomorrah judged with brimstone and fire

Gen 19:24 **Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven,**

Gen 19:25 **And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.**

Gen 19:26 But his wife looked back from behind him,

and she became a pillar of salt.

Jsr 19:51 **Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah and upon all these cities brimstone and fire from the Lord out of heaven.**

Jsr 19:52 **And he overthrew these cities, all the plain and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground;**

and **Ado** the wife of **Lot** looked back to see the destruction of the cities, for her compassion was moved on account of her daughters who remained in Sodom, for they did not go with her.

Jsr 19:53 And when she looked back she became a pillar of salt, and it is yet in that place unto this day.

Jsr 19:54 And the oxen which stood in that place daily licked up the salt to the extremities of their feet, and in the morning it would spring forth afresh, and they again licked it up unto this day.

Jsr 19:55 And **Lot** and two of his daughters that remained with him fled and escaped to the **cave of Adullam**, and they remained there for some time.

<p>Gen 19:27 And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD:</p> <p>Gen 19:28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.</p> <p>Gen 19:29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered [H2142: marked to be recognized]Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.</p>	<p>Jsr 19:56 And Abraham rose up early in the morning to see what had been done to the cities of Sodom; and he looked</p> <p>and beheld the smoke of the cities going up like the smoke of a furnace.</p>
--	--

How Moabites and Ammonites came to be

<p>Gen 19:30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.</p> <p>Gen 19:31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:</p> <p>Gen 19:32 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.</p> <p>Gen 19:33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.</p> <p>Gen 19:34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.</p> <p>Gen 19:35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.</p> <p>Gen 19:36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.</p> <p>Gen 19:37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day.</p> <p>Gen 19:38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Benammi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.</p>	<p>Jsr 19:57 And Lot and his <u>two daughters</u> remained in the cave,</p> <p>and they made their father drink wine, and they lay with him, for they said there was no man upon earth that could raise up seed from them, for they thought that the whole earth was destroyed.</p> <p>Jsr 19:58 And they both lay with their father, and they conceived and bare sons,</p> <p>and the first born called the name of her son Moab, saying, From my father did I conceive him; he is the father of the Moabites unto this day.</p> <p>Jsr 19:59 And the younger also called her son Benami; he is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.</p> <p>Jsr 19:60 And after this Lot and his two daughters went away from there, and he dwelt on the other side of the Jordan with his two daughters and their sons, and the sons of Lot grew up, and they went and took themselves wives from the land of Canaan, and they begat children and they were fruitful and multiplied.</p>
---	---

Abraham's journey continues

<p>Gen 20:1 And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled between Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.</p>	<p>Jsr 20:1 And at that time Abraham journeyed from the plain of Mamre, and he went to the land of the Philistines, and he dwelt in Gerar; it was in the twenty-fifth year of Abraham's being in the land of Canaan, and the hundredth year of the life of Abraham, that he came to Gerar in the land of the Philistines.</p>
---	--

Sara's beauty makes Abraham afraid of the Philistines – a repeat similar to the Egyptians

<p>Gen 20:2a And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister:</p> <p>Gen 20:2b and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. (See Gen 12:19 – Abraham said same thing to Pharaoh)</p>	<p>Jsr 20:2 And when they entered the land he said to Sarah his wife, Say thou art my sister, to any one that shall ask thee, in order that we may escape the evil of the inhabitants of the land.</p> <p>Jsr 20:3 And as Abraham was dwelling in the land of the Philistines, the servants of Abimelech, king of the Philistines, saw that Sarah was exceedingly beautiful, and they asked Abraham concerning her, and he said, She is my sister.</p> <p>Jsr 20:4 And the servants of Abimelech went to Abimelech, saying, A man from the land of Canaan is come to dwell in the land, and he has a sister that is exceeding fair.</p> <p>Jsr 20:5 And Abimelech heard the words of his servants who praised Sarah to him, and Abimelech sent his officers, and they brought Sarah to the king.</p> <p>Jsr 20:6 And Sarah came to the house of Abimelech, and the king saw that Sarah was beautiful, and she pleased him exceedingly.</p> <p>Jsr 20:7 And he approached her and said to her, What is that man to thee with whom thou didst come to our land? and Sarah answered and said He is my brother, and we came from the land of Canaan to dwell wherever we could find a place.</p> <p>Jsr 20:8 And Abimelech said to Sarah, Behold my land is before thee, place thy brother in any part of this land that pleases thee, and it will be our duty to exalt and elevate him above all the people of the land since he is thy brother.</p> <p>Jsr 20:9 And Abimelech sent for Abraham, and Abraham came to Abimelech.</p> <p>Jsr 20:10 And Abimelech said to Abraham, Behold I have given orders that thou shalt be honored as thou desirest on account of thy sister Sarah.</p> <p>Jsr 20:11 And Abraham went forth from the king, and the king's present followed him.</p> <p>Jsr 20:12 As at evening time, before men lie down to rest, the king was sitting upon his throne, and a deep sleep fell upon him, and he lay upon the throne and slept till morning.</p>
--	--

Gen 20:3 But **God** came to **Abimelech** in a dream by night, and said to him,

Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife.

Gen 20:4 But **Abimelech** had not come near her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

Gen 20:5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

Gen 20:6 And **God** said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

Gen 20:7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

Gen 20:8 Therefore **Abimelech** rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

Jsr 20:13 And **he dreamed that an angel of the Lord** came to him with a drawn sword in his hand, and the angel stood over **Abimelech**, and wished to slay him with the sword, and the king was terrified in his dream, and said to the angel, In what have I sinned against thee that thou comest to slay me with thy sword?

Jsr 20:14 And **the angel** answered and said to **Abimelech**, Behold thou diest on account of the woman which thou didst yesternight bring to thy house, for she is a married woman, the wife of **Abraham** who came to thy house; now therefore return that man his wife, for she is his wife; and shouldst thou not return her, know that thou wilt surely die, thou and all belonging to thee.

Jsr 20:15 And on that night there was a great outcry in the land of the **Philistines**, and the inhabitants of the land saw the figure of a man standing with a drawn sword in his hand, and he smote the inhabitants of the land with the sword, yea he continued to smite them.

Jsr 20:16 And **the angel of the Lord** smote the whole land of the **Philistines** on that night, and there was a great confusion on that night and on the following morning.

Jsr 20:17 And every womb was closed, and all their issues, and the hand of **the Lord** was upon them on account of **Sarah**, wife of **Abraham**, whom **Abimelech** had taken.

Jsr 20:18 And in the morning **Abimelech** rose with terror and confusion and with a great dread, **and he sent and had his servants called in**, and he related **his dream** to them, and the people were greatly afraid.

Jsr 20:19 And one man standing amongst the servants of the king answered the king, saying, O sovereign king, restore this woman to her husband, for he is her husband, for the like happened to the **king of Egypt** when this man came to **Egypt**.

Jsr 20:20 And he said concerning his wife, She is my sister, for such is his manner of doing when he cometh to dwell in the land in which he is a stranger.

Gen 20:9 Then **Abimelech** called **Abraham**, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

Gen 20:10 And **Abimelech** said unto **Abraham**, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

Gen 20:11 And **Abraham** said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of **God** is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

Gen 20:12 And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

Gen 20:13 And it came to pass, when **God** caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother.

Gen 20:14 And **Abimelech** took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto **Abraham**, and restored him **Sarah** his wife.

Gen 20:15 And **Abimelech** said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

Gen 20:16 And unto **Sarah** he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, he is to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, and with all other: thus she was reprov'd.

Gen 20:17 So **Abraham** prayed unto **God**: and **God** healed **Abimelech**, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children.

Gen 20:18 For **the LORD** had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of **Abimelech**, because of **Sarah Abraham's** wife.

Jsr 20:21 And **Pharaoh** sent and took this woman for a wife and **the Lord** brought upon him grievous plagues until he returned the woman to her husband.

Jsr 20:22 Now therefore, O sovereign king, know what happened yesternight to the whole land, for there was a very great consternation and great pain and lamentation, and we know that it was on account of the woman which thou didst take.

Jsr 20:23 Now, therefore, restore this woman to her husband, lest it should befall us as it did to **Pharaoh king of Egypt** and his subjects, and that we may not die;

and **Abimelech** hastened and called and had **Sarah** called for, and she came before him, and he had **Abraham** called for, and he came before him.

Jsr 20:24 And **Abimelech** said to them, What is this work you have been doing in saying you are brother and sister, and I took this woman for a wife?

Jsr 20:25 And **Abraham** said, Because I thought I should suffer death on account of my wife;

and **Abimelech** took flocks and herds, and men servants and maid servants, and a thousand pieces of silver, and he gave them to **Abraham**, and he returned **Sarah** to him. Jsr 20:26 And **Abimelech** said to **Abraham**, Behold the whole land is before thee, dwell in it wherever thou shalt choose.

Jsr 20:27 And **Abraham** and **Sarah**, his wife, went forth from the king's presence with honor and respect, and they dwelt in the land, even in **Gerar**.

Jsr 20:28 And all the inhabitants of the land of the **Philistines** and the king's servants were still in pain, through **the plague** which **the angel** had inflicted upon them the whole night on account of **Sarah**.

Jsr 20:29 And **Abimelech** sent for **Abraham**, saying, Pray now for thy servants to **the Lord thy God**, that he may put away this mortality from amongst us.

Jsr 20:30 And **Abraham** prayed on account of **Abimelech** and his subjects, and **the Lord** heard the prayer of **Abraham**, and he healed **Abimelech** and all his subjects.

Isaac is born as promised by God – a celebration

<p>Gen 21:1 And the LORD visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken.</p> <p>Gen 21:2 For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.</p> <p>Gen 21:3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac.</p> <p>Gen 21:4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being <u>eight days old</u>, as God had commanded him.</p> <p>Gen 21:5 And Abraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.</p> <p>Gen 21:6 And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear will laugh with me.</p> <p>Gen 21:7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born him a son in his old age.</p> <p>Gen 21:8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned.</p>	<p>Jsr 21:1 And it was at that time at the end of a year and four months of Abraham's dwelling in the land of the Philistines in Gerar, that God visited Sarah, and the Lord remembered her, and she conceived and bare a son to Abraham.</p> <p>Jsr 21:2 And Abraham called the name of the son which was born to him, which Sarah bare to him, Isaac.</p> <p>Jsr 21:3 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac at <u>eight days old</u>, as God had commanded Abraham to do unto his seed after him; and Abraham was one hundred, and Sarah ninety years old, when Isaac was born to them.</p> <p>Jsr 21:4 And the child grew up and he was weaned, and Abraham made a great feast upon the day that Isaac was weaned.</p>
---	--

Jsr 21:5 And **Shem** and **Eber** and all the great people of the land, and **Abimelech king of the Philistines**, and his servants, and Phicol, the captain of his host, came to eat and drink and rejoice at the feast which **Abraham** made upon the day of his son **Isaac's** being weaned.

Jsr 21:6 Also **Terah**, the father of **Abraham**, and **Nahor** his brother, came from **Haran**, they and all belonging to them, for they greatly rejoiced on hearing that a son had been born to **Sarah**.

Jsr 21:7 And they came to **Abraham**, and they ate and drank at the feast which **Abraham** made upon the day of **Isaac's** being weaned.

Jsr 21:8 And **Terah** and **Nahor** rejoiced with **Abraham**, and they remained with him many days in **the land of the Philistines**.

Death of Serug the son of Reu

Jsr 21:9 At that time **Serug** the son of **Reu** died, **in the first year of the birth of Isaac son of Abraham**.

Jsr 21:10 And all the days of **Serug** were **two hundred and thirty-nine years**, and he died.

Conflict between **Sarah** and **Hagar** over **Ishmael** – **God** reiterates his promises

Jsr 21:11 And **Ishmael** the son of **Abraham** was grown up in those days; he was **fourteen years old** when **Sarah** bare **Isaac** to **Abraham**.

Jsr 21:12 And **God** was with **Ishmael the son of Abraham**, and he grew up, and he learned to use the bow and became an archer.

Jsr 21:13 And **when Isaac was five years old** he was sitting with **Ishmael** at the door of the tent.

Jsr 21:14 And **Ishmael** came to **Isaac** and seated himself opposite to him, and he took the bow and drew it and put the arrow in it, and intended to slay **Isaac**.

Gen 21:9 And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, mocking.

Gen 21:10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac.

Gen 21:11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son.

Gen 21:12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

Gen 21:13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he is thy seed.

Gen 21:14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away:

and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beersheba.

Gen 21:15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

Gen 21:16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept.

Gen 21:17 And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

Gen 21:18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.

Gen 21:19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

Gen 21:20 And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer.

Gen 21:21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

Jsr 21:15 And Sarah saw the act which Ishmael desired to do to her son Isaac, and it grieved her exceedingly on account of her son, and she sent for Abraham, and said to him, Cast out this bondwoman and her son, for her son shall not be heir with my son, for thus did he seek to do unto him this day.

Jsr 21:16a And Abraham hearkened to the voice of Sarah, and he rose up early in the morning, and he took twelve loaves and a bottle of water which he gave to Hagar, and sent her away with her son,

Jsr 21:16b and Hagar went with her son to the wilderness,

Jsr 21:16c and they dwelt in the wilderness of Paran with the inhabitants of the wilderness, and Ishmael was an archer, and he dwelt in the wilderness a long time.

Jsr 21:17 And he and his mother afterward went to the land of Egypt, and they dwelt there, and Hagar took a wife for her son from Egypt, and her name was Meribah.

Ishmael dishonored by his wife

Jsr 21:18 And the wife of **Ishmael** conceived and bare four sons and two daughters, and **Ishmael** and his mother and his wife and children afterward went and returned to the wilderness.

Jsr 21:19 And they made themselves tents in the wilderness, in which they dwelt, and they continued to travel and then to rest monthly and yearly.

Jsr 21:20 And **God** gave **Ishmael** flocks and herds and tents on account of **Abraham** his father, and the man increased in cattle.

Jsr 21:21 And **Ishmael** dwelt in deserts and in tents, traveling and resting for a long time, and he did not see the face of his father.

Jsr 21:22 And in some time after, **Abraham** said to **Sarah** his wife, I will go and see my son **Ishmael**, for I have a desire to see him, for I have not seen him for a long time.

Jsr 21:23 And **Abraham** rode upon one of his camels to the wilderness to seek his son **Ishmael**, for he heard that he was dwelling in a tent in the wilderness with all belonging to him.

Jsr 21:24 And **Abraham** went to the wilderness, and he reached the tent of **Ishmael** about noon, and he asked after **Ishmael**, and he found the wife of **Ishmael** sitting in the tent with her children, and **Ishmael** her husband and his mother were not with them.

Jsr 21:25 And **Abraham** asked the wife of **Ishmael**, saying, Where has **Ishmael** gone? and she said, He has gone to the field to hunt, and **Abraham** was still mounted upon the camel, for he would not get off to the ground as he had sworn to his wife **Sarah** that he would not get off from the camel.

Jsr 21:26 And **Abraham** said to **Ishmael's** wife, My daughter, give me a little water that I may drink, for I am fatigued from the journey.

Jsr 21:27 And **Ishmael's** wife answered and said to **Abraham**, We have neither water nor bread, and she continued sitting in the tent and did not notice **Abraham**, neither did she ask him who he was.

Jsr 21:28 *But she was beating her children in the tent, and she was cursing them, and she also cursed her husband **Ishmael** and reproached him,* and **Abraham** heard the words of **Ishmael's** wife to her children, and he was very angry and displeased.

Jsr 21:29 And **Abraham** called to the woman to come out to him from the tent, and the woman came and stood opposite to **Abraham**, for **Abraham** was still mounted upon the camel.

Jsr 21:30 And **Abraham** said to **Ishmael's** wife, When thy husband **Ishmael** returneth home say these words to him,

Jsr 21:31 A very old man from the land of the **Philistines** came hither to seek thee, and thus was his appearance and figure; I did not ask him who he was, and seeing thou wast not here he spoke unto me and said, When **Ishmael** thy husband returneth tell him thus did this man say, When thou comest home put away this nail of the tent which thou hast placed here, and place another nail in its stead.

Jsr 21:32 And **Abraham** finished his instructions to the woman, and he turned and went off on the camel homeward.

Jsr 21:33 And after that **Ishmael** came from the chase he and his mother, and returned to the tent, and his wife spoke these words to him,

Jsr 21:34 A very old man from the land of the **Philistines** came to seek thee, and thus was his appearance and figure; I did not ask him who he was, and seeing thou wast not at home he said to me, When thy husband cometh home tell him, thus saith the old man, Put away the nail of the tent which thou hast placed here and place another nail in its stead.

Jsr 21:35 And **Ishmael** heard the words of his wife, and he knew that it was his father, and that his wife did not honor him.

Jsr 21:36 And **Ishmael** understood his father's words that he had spoken to his wife, and **Ishmael** hearkened to the voice of his father, and **Ishmael** cast off that woman and she went away.

Ishmael's wife replaced with one who honors him

Jsr 21:37 And **Ishmael** afterward went to **the land of Canaan**, and **he took another wife** and he brought her to his tent to the place where he then dwelt.

Jsr 21:38 And **at the end of three years Abraham** said, I will go again and see **Ishmael** my son, for I have not seen him for a long time.

Jsr 21:39 And he rode upon his camel and went to the wilderness, and he reached the tent of **Ishmael** about noon.

Jsr 21:40 And he asked after **Ishmael**, and his wife came out of the tent and she said, He is not here my lord, for he has gone to hunt in the fields, and to feed the camels, and the woman said to **Abraham**, Turn in my lord into the tent, and eat a morsel of bread, for thy soul must be wearied on account of the journey.

Jsr 21:41 And **Abraham** said to her, I will not stop for I am in haste to continue my journey, but give me a little water to drink, for I have thirst; and the woman hastened and ran into the tent and she brought out water and bread to **Abraham**, which she placed before him and she urged him to eat, and he ate and drank and his heart was comforted and he blessed his son **Ishmael**.

Jsr 21:42 And he finished his meal and he blessed **the Lord**, and he said to **Ishmael's** wife, When **Ishmael** cometh home say these words to him,

Jsr 21:43 A very old man from the land of the **Philistines** came hither and asked after thee, and thou wast not here; and I brought him out bread and water and he ate and drank and his heart was comforted.

Jsr 21:44 And he spoke these words to me: When **Ishmael** thy husband cometh home, say unto him, The nail of the tent which thou hast is very good, do not put it away from the tent.

Jsr 21:45 And **Abraham** finished commanding the woman, and he rode off to his home to the land of the **Philistines**;

and when **Ishmael** came to his tent his wife went forth to meet him with joy and a cheerful heart.

Jsr 21:46 And she said to him, An old man came here from the land of the **Philistines** and thus was his appearance, and he asked after thee and thou wast not here, so I brought out bread and water, and he ate and drank and his heart was comforted.

Jsr 21:47 And he spoke these words to me, When **Ishmael** thy husband cometh home say to him, The nail of the tent which thou hast is very good, do not put it away from the tent.

Jsr 21:48 And **Ishmael** knew that it was his father, and that his wife had honored him, and **the Lord** blessed **Ishmael**.

Jsr 22:1 And **Ishmael** then rose up and took his wife and his children and his cattle and all belonging to him, and he journeyed from there and he went to his father in the land of the **Philistines**.

Jsr 22:2 And **Abraham** related to **Ishmael** his son the transaction with the **first wife that Ishmael took**, according to what she did.

Jsr 22:3 And **Ishmael** and his children dwelt with **Abraham** many days in that land, and **Abraham** dwelt in the land of the **Philistines** a long time.

Contentions regarding wells

<p>Gen 21:22 And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest:</p> <p>Gen 21:23 Now therefore swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.</p> <p>Gen 21:24 And Abraham said, I will swear.</p> <p>Gen 21:25 And Abraham reproveth Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away.</p> <p>Gen 21:26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.</p> <p>Gen 21:27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them made a covenant.</p> <p>Gen 21:28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.</p> <p>Gen 21:29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?</p> <p>Gen 21:30 And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.</p> <p>Gen 21:31 Wherefore he called that place Beersheba; because there they sware both of them.</p> <p>Gen 21:32 Thus they made a covenant at Beersheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief</p>	<p>Jsr 22:4 And the days increased and reached twenty six years, and after that Abraham with his servants and all belonging to him went from the land of the Philistines and removed to a great distance, and they came near to Hebron, and they remained there, and the servants of Abraham dug wells of water, and Abraham and all belonging to him dwelt by the water, and the servants of Abimelech king of the Philistines heard the report that Abraham's servants had dug wells of water in the borders of the land.</p> <p>Jsr 22:5 And they came and quarreled with the servants of Abraham, and they robbed them of the great well which they had dug.</p> <p>Jsr 22:6 And Abimelech king of the Philistines heard of this affair, and he with Phicol the captain of his host and twenty of his men came to Abraham, and Abimelech spoke to Abraham concerning his servants,</p> <p>and Abraham rebuked Abimelech concerning the well of which his servants had robbed him.</p> <p>Jsr 22:7 And Abimelech said to Abraham, As the Lord liveth who created the whole earth, I did not hear of the act which my servants did unto thy servants until this day.</p> <p>Jsr 22:8 And Abraham took seven ewe lambs and gave them to Abimelech,</p> <p>saying, Take these, I pray thee, from my hands that it may be a testimony for me that I dug this well.</p> <p>Jsr 22:9 And Abimelech took the seven ewe lambs which Abraham had given to him, for he had also given him cattle and herds in abundance, and Abimelech swore to Abraham concerning the well, therefore he called that well Beersheba, for there they both swore concerning it.</p> <p>Jsr 22:10 And they both made a covenant in Beersheba, and Abimelech rose up with Phicol the captain of his</p>
---	---

<p>captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.</p> <p>Gen 21:33 And Abraham planted a grove in Beersheba, and called there on the name of the LORD, the everlasting God.</p> <p>Gen 21:34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.</p>	<p>host and all his men, and they returned to the land of the Philistines,</p> <p>and Abraham and all belonging to him dwelt in Beersheba and he was in that land a long time.</p>
--	--

Abraham's generosity to the hungry and destitute

Jsr 22:11 And **Abraham** planted a large grove in **Beersheba**, and he made to it four gates facing the four sides of the earth, and he planted a vineyard in it, so that if a traveler came to **Abraham** he entered any gate which was in his road, and remained there and ate and drank and satisfied himself and then departed.

Jsr 22:12 For the house of **Abraham** was always open to **the sons of men** that passed and repassed, who came daily to eat and drink in the house of **Abraham**.

Jsr 22:13 And any man who had hunger and came to **Abraham's** house, **Abraham** would give him bread that he might eat and drink and be satisfied, and any one that came naked to his house he would clothe with garments as he might choose, and give him silver and gold and make known to him **the Lord** who had created him in the earth; this did **Abraham** all his life.

Families multiply

Jsr 22:14 And **Abraham** and his children and all belonging to him dwelt in **Beersheba**, and he pitched his tent as far as **Hebron**.

Jsr 22:15 And **Abraham's** brother **Nahor** and his father and all belonging to them dwelt in **Haran**, for they did not come with **Abraham** to **the land of Canaan**.

Jsr 22:16 And children were born to **Nahor** which **Milca the daughter of Haran**, and sister to **Sarah**, **Abraham's wife**, bare to him.

Jsr 22:17 And these are the names of those that were born to **him**, **Uz**, **Buz**, **Kemuel**, **Kesed**, **Chazo**, **Pildash**, **Tidlaf**, and **Bethuel**, being eight sons, these are the children of **Milca** which she bare to **Nahor**, **Abraham's** brother.

Jsr 22:18 And **Nahor had a concubine and her name was Reumah**, and she also bare to **Nahor**, **Zebach**, **Gachash**, **Tachash** and **Maacha**, being four sons.

Jsr 22:19 And the children that were born to **Nahor** were twelve sons besides his daughters, and they also had children born to them in **Haran**.

- Jsr 22:20 And **the children of Uz** the first born of **Nahor** were Abi, Cheref, Gadin, Melus, and Deborah their sister.
- Jsr 22:21 And the sons of **Buz** were Berachel, Naamath, Sheva, and Madonu.
- Jsr 22:22 And the sons of **Kemuel** were **Aram** and Rechob.
- Jsr 22:23 And the sons of **Kesed** were Anamlech, Meshai, Benon and Yifi;
and the sons of **Chazo** were Pildash, Mechi and Opher.
- Jsr 22:24 And the sons of **Pildash** were Arud, Chamum, Mered and Moloch.
- Jsr 22:25 And the sons of **Tidlaf** were Mushan, **Cushan** and Mutzi.
- Jsr 22:26 And the children of **Bethuel** were Sechar, **Laban** and their sister **Rebecca**.

Jsr 22:27 **These are the families of the children of Nahor**, that were born to them in **Haran**;

and **Aram** the son of **Kemuel** and **Rechob** his brother went away from **Haran**, and they found a valley in the land by the river **Euphrates**.

Jsr 22:28 And they built a city there, and they called the name of the city after the name of **Pethor** the son of **Aram**, that is **Aram Naherayim** unto this day.

Jsr 22:29 And the **children of Kesed** also went to dwell where they could find a place, and they went and they found a valley opposite to the **land of Shinar**, and they dwelt there.

Jsr 22:30 And they there built themselves a city, and they called the name at the city Kesed after the name of their father, that is the land Kasdim unto this day, and the Kasdim dwelt in that land and they were fruitful and multiplied exceedingly.

Jsr 22:31 And **Terah**, father of **Nahor** and **Abraham**, went and took another wife in his old age, and her name was **Pelilah**, and she conceived and bare him a son and he called his name **Zoba**.

Jsr 22:32 And **Terah** lived twenty-five years after he begat **Zoba**.

Jsr 22:33 And **Terah** died in that year, that is in the **thirty-fifth year** of the birth of **Isaac** son of **Abraham**.

Jsr 22:34 And the days of **Terah** were **two hundred and five years**, and he was buried in **Haran**.

Gen 11:32 And the days of Terah were **two hundred and five years**: and Terah died in **Haran**.

Jsr 22:35 And **Zoba the son of Terah** lived thirty years and he begat **Aram**, Achlis and Merik.

Jsr 22:36 And **Aram** son of **Zoba** son of **Terah**, had three wives and he begat twelve sons and three daughters; and **the Lord** gave to **Aram** the son of **Zoba**, riches and possessions, and abundance of cattle, and flocks and herds, and the man increased greatly.

Jsr 22:37 And **Aram** the son of **Zoba** and his brother and all his household journeyed from **Haran**, and they went to dwell where they should find a place, for their property was too great to remain in **Haran**; for they could not stop in **Haran** together with their brethren the children of **Nahor**.

Jsr 22:38 And **Aram** the son of **Zoba** went with his brethren, and they found a valley at a distance toward the eastern country and they dwelt there.

Jsr 22:39 And they also built a city there, and they called the name thereof **Aram**, after the name of their eldest brother; that is **Aram Zoba** to this day.

Isaac boasts of his willingness to be offered as a sacrifice

Jsr 22:40 And **Isaac** the son of **Abraham** was growing up in those days, and **Abraham** his father taught him the way of **the Lord** to know **the Lord**, and **the Lord** was with him.

Jsr 22:41 And when **Isaac** was **thirty-seven years old**, **Ishmael** his brother was going about with him in the tent.

Jsr 22:42 And **Ishmael** boasted of himself to **Isaac**, saying, I was **thirteen years old** when **the Lord** spoke to my father to circumcise us, and I did according to **the word of the Lord** which he spoke to my father, and I gave my soul unto **the Lord**, and I did not transgress his word which he commanded my father.

Note: Gen 17:25 confirms Ishmael was 13 years old when circumcised.

Jsr 22:43 And **Isaac** answered **Ishmael**, saying, Why dost thou boast to me about this, about a little bit of thy flesh which thou didst take from thy body, concerning which **the Lord** commanded thee?

Jsr 22:44 As **the Lord** liveth, **the God** of my father **Abraham**, if **the Lord** should say unto my father, Take now thy son **Isaac** and bring him up an offering before me, I would not refrain but I would joyfully accede to it.

Jsr 22:45 And **the Lord** heard the word that **Isaac** spoke to **Ishmael**, and it seemed good in the sight of **the Lord**, and he thought to try **Abraham** in this matter.

The Accuser challenges God regarding Abraham sacrificing Isaac

Jsr 22:46 **And the day arrived when the sons of God came and placed themselves before the Lord**, and **Satan** also came with the sons of **God** before **the Lord**.

Jsr 22:47 And **the Lord** said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? And Satan answered **the Lord** and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. (Note: same wording as Job 1:7)

Jsr 22:48 And **the Lord** said to Satan, What is thy word to me concerning all the children of the earth? and Satan answered **the Lord** and said, I have seen all the children of the earth who serve thee and remember thee when they require anything from thee.

Jsr 22:49 And when thou givest them the thing which they require from thee, they sit at their ease, and forsake thee and they remember thee no more.

Jsr 22:50 **Hast thou seen Abraham the son of Terah**, who at first had no children, and he served thee and erected altars to thee wherever he came, and he brought up offerings upon them, and he proclaimed thy name continually to all the children of the earth.

Jsr 22:51 And now that his son **Isaac** is born to him, he has forsaken thee, he has made a great feast for all the inhabitants of the land, and **the Lord** he has forgotten.

Jsr 22:52 For amidst all that he has done he brought thee no offering; neither burnt offering nor peace offering, neither ox, lamb nor goat of all that he killed on the day that his son was weaned.

Jsr 22:53 Even from the time of his son's birth till now, being thirty-seven years, he built no altar before thee, nor brought any offering to thee, for he saw that thou didst give what he requested before thee, and he therefore forsook thee.

Jsr 22:54 **And the Lord said to Satan, Hast thou thus considered my servant Abraham? For there is none like him upon earth, a perfect and an upright man before me, one that feareth God and avoideth evil**; as I live, were I to say unto him, Bring up **Isaac** thy son before me, he would not withhold him from me, much more if I told him to bring up a burnt offering before me from his flock or herds.

Jsr 22:55 And Satan answered **the Lord** and said, Speak then now unto **Abraham** as thou hast said, and thou wilt see whether he will not this day transgress and cast aside thy words.

See also: [Job 1:6-11](#)

God accepts Satan's challenge

Gen 22:1 And it came to pass after these things, that **God** did tempt **Abraham**, and said unto him, **Abraham**: and he said, Behold, here I am.

Gen 22:2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son **Isaac**, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the **land of Moriah**; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

Jsr 23:1 **At that time the word of the Lord** came to **Abraham**, and he said unto him, **Abraham**, and he said, Here I am.

Jsr 23:2 And he said to him, Take now thy son, thine only son whom thou lovest, even **Isaac**, and go to **the land of Moriah**, and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which shall be shown to thee, for there wilt thou see a cloud and the glory of **the Lord**.

A worrying mother clings to her son

Jsr 23:3 And **Abraham** said within himself, How shall I separate my son **Isaac** from **Sarah** his mother, in order to bring him up for a burnt offering before **the Lord**?

Jsr 23:4 And **Abraham** came into the tent, and he sat before **Sarah** his wife, and he spoke these words to her,

Jsr 23:5 My son **Isaac** is grown up and he has not for some time studied the service of his **God**, now tomorrow I will go and bring him to **Shem**, and **Eber** his son, and there he will learn the ways of **the Lord**, for they will teach him to know **the Lord** as well as to know that when he prayeth continually before **the Lord**, he will answer him, therefore there he will know the way of serving **the Lord** his **God**.

Jsr 23:6 And **Sarah** said, Thou hast spoken well, go my lord and do unto him as thou hast said, but remove him not at a great distance from me, neither let him remain there too long, for my soul is bound within his soul.

Jsr 23:7 And **Abraham** said unto **Sarah**, My daughter, let us pray to **the Lord** our **God** that he may do good with us.

Jsr 23:8 And **Sarah** took her son **Isaac** and he abode all that night with her, and she kissed and embraced him, and gave him instructions till morning.

Jsr 23:9 And she said to him, O my son, how can my soul separate itself from thee? And she still kissed him and embraced him, and she gave **Abraham** instructions concerning him.

Jsr 23:10 And **Sarah** said to **Abraham**, O my lord, I pray thee take heed of thy son, and place thine eyes over him, for I have no other son nor daughter but him.

Jsr 23:11 O forsake him not. If he be hungry give him bread, and if he be thirsty give him water to drink; do not let him go on foot, neither let him sit in the sun.

Jsr 23:12 Neither let him go by himself in the road, neither force him from whatever he may desire, but do unto him as he may say to thee.

Jsr 23:13 And Sarah wept bitterly the whole night on account of Isaac, and she gave him instructions till morning.

Gen 22:3a And Abraham rose up early in the morning,...

Jsr 23:14 And in the morning Sarah selected a very fine and beautiful garment from those garments which she had in the house, that Abimelech had given to her.

Jsr 23:15 And she dressed Isaac her son therewith, and she put a turban upon his head, and she enclosed a precious stone in the top of the turban, and she gave them provision for the road, and they went forth, and Isaac went with his father Abraham, and some of their servants accompanied them to see them off the road.

Jsr 23:16 And Sarah went out with them, and she accompanied them upon the road to see them off, and they said to her, Return to the tent.

Jsr 23:17 And when Sarah heard the words of her son Isaac she wept bitterly, and Abraham her husband wept with her, and their son wept with them a great weeping; also those who went with them wept greatly.

Jsr 23:18 And Sarah caught hold of her son Isaac, and she held him in her arms, and she embraced him and continued to weep with him, and Sarah said, Who knoweth if after this day I shall ever see thee again?

Jsr 23:19 And they still wept together, Abraham, Sarah and Isaac, and all those that accompanied them on the road wept with them, and Sarah afterward turned away from her son, weeping bitterly, and all her men servants and maid servants returned with her to the tent.

Journey to the place of sacrifice

Gen 22:3b ...and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

Jsr 23:20 And Abraham went with Isaac his son to bring him up as an offering before the Lord, as He had commanded him.

Jsr 23:21 And Abraham took two of his young men with him, Ishmael the son of Hagar and Eliezer his servant, and they went together with them, and whilst they were walking in the road the young men spoke these words to themselves,

Jsr 23:22 And Ishmael said to Eliezer, Now my father Abraham is going with Isaac to bring him up for a burnt offering to the Lord, as He commanded him.

Jsr 23:23 Now when he returneth he will give unto me all that he possesses, to inherit after him, for I am his first born.

Jsr 23:24 And Eliezer answered Ishmael and said, Surely Abraham did cast thee away with thy mother, and swear that thou shouldst not inherit any thing of all he possesses, and to whom will he give all that he has, with all his treasures, but unto me his servant, who has been faithful in his house, who has served him night and day, and has done all that he desired me? to me will he bequeath at his death all that he possesses.

Satan cheats

Jsr 23:25 And whilst Abraham was proceeding with his son Isaac along the road, Satan came and appeared to Abraham in the figure of a very aged man, humble and of contrite spirit, and he approached Abraham and said to him, Art thou silly or brutish, that thou goest to do this thing this day to thine only son?

Jsr 23:26 For God gave thee a son in thy latter days, in thy old age, and wilt thou go and slaughter him this day because he committed no violence, and wilt thou cause the soul of thine only son to perish from the earth?

Jsr 23:27 Dost thou not know and understand that this thing cannot be from the Lord? for the Lord cannot do unto man such evil upon earth to say to him, Go slaughter thy child.

Jsr 23:28 And Abraham heard this and knew that it was the word of Satan who endeavored to draw him aside from the way of the Lord, but Abraham would not hearken to the voice of Satan, and Abraham rebuked him so that he went away.

Jsr 23:29 And Satan returned and came to Isaac; and he appeared unto Isaac in the figure of a young man comely and well favored.

Jsr 23:30 And he approached Isaac and said unto him, Dost thou not know and understand that thy old silly father bringeth thee to the slaughter this day for naught?

Jsr 23:31 Now therefore, my son, do not listen nor attend to him, for he is a silly old man, and let not thy precious soul and beautiful figure be lost from the earth.

Abraham rebukes Satan

Jsr 23:32 And **Isaac** heard this, and said unto **Abraham**, Hast thou heard, my father, that which this man has spoken? even thus has he spoken.

Jsr 23:33 And **Abraham** answered his son **Isaac** and said to him, Take heed of him and do not listen to his words, nor attend to him, for he is Satan, endeavoring to draw us aside this day from the commands of **God**.

Jsr 23:34 And **Abraham still rebuked Satan**, and Satan went from them, and seeing he could not prevail over them he hid himself from them, and he went and passed before them in the road; **and he transformed himself to a large brook of water in the road**, and **Abraham** and **Isaac** and his two young men reached that place, and they saw a brook large and powerful as the mighty waters.

Jsr 23:35 And they entered the brook and passed through it, and the waters at first reached their legs.

Jsr 23:36 And they went deeper in the brook and the waters reached up to their necks, and they were all terrified on account of the water; and whilst they were going over the brook **Abraham** recognized that place, and he knew that there was no water there before.

Jsr 23:37 And **Abraham** said to his son **Isaac**, I know this place in which there was no brook nor water, now therefore it is this Satan who does all this to us, to draw us aside this day from the commands of **God**.

Jsr 23:38 And **Abraham** rebuked him and said unto him, **The Lord** rebuke thee, O Satan, begone from us for we go by the commands of **God**.

Jsr 23:39 And **Satan was terrified at the voice of Abraham**, and he went away from them, and the place again became dry land as it was at first.

Jsr 23:40 And **Abraham** went with **Isaac** toward the place that **God** had told him.

Gen 22:4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.	Jsr 23:41 And on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes and saw the place at a distance which God had told him of.
--	---

Note: the land of Moriah

Those whom God accepts

Jsr 23:42 And a pillar of fire appeared to him that reached from the earth to heaven, and a cloud of glory upon the mountain, and the glory of **the Lord** was seen in the cloud.

Jsr 23:43 And **Abraham** said to **Isaac**, My son, dost thou see in that mountain, which we perceive at a distance, that which I see upon it?

Jsr 23:44 And **Isaac** answered and said unto his father, I see and lo a pillar of fire and a cloud, and the glory of **the Lord** is seen upon the cloud.

Jsr 23:45 And **Abraham** knew that his son **Isaac** was accepted before **the Lord** for a burnt offering.

Jsr 23:46 And **Abraham** said unto **Eliezer** and unto **Ishmael** his son, Do you also see that which we see upon the mountain which is at a distance?

Jsr 23:47a And they answered and said, We see nothing more than like the other mountains of the earth. And **Abraham** knew that they were not accepted before **the Lord** to go with them,

Isaac willing to be sacrificed

Gen 22:5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.	Jsr 23:47b and Abraham said to them, Abide ye here with the ass whilst I and Isaac my son will go to yonder mount and worship there before the Lord and then return to you.
---	--

Gen 22:6 And **Abraham** took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon **Isaac** his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

Jsr 23:48 And **Eliezer** and **Ishmael** remained in that place, as **Abraham** had commanded.

Jsr 23:49 And **Abraham** took wood for a burnt offering and placed it upon his son **Isaac**, and he took the fire and the knife, and they both went to that place.

<p>Gen 22:7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the lamb for a burnt offering?</p> <p>Gen 22:8 And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.</p>	<p>Jsr 23:50 And when they were going along Isaac said to his father, Behold, I see here the fire and wood, and where then is the lamb that is to be the burnt offering before the Lord?</p> <p>Jsr 23:51 And Abraham answered his son Isaac, saying, The Lord has made choice of thee my son, to be a perfect burnt offering instead of the lamb.</p>
--	---

Jsr 23:52 And **Isaac** said unto his father, I will do all that **the Lord** spoke to thee with joy and cheerfulness of heart.

53 And **Abraham** again said unto **Isaac** his son, Is there in thy heart any thought or counsel concerning this, which is not proper? tell me my son, I pray thee, O my son conceal it not from me.

Jsr 23:54 And **Isaac** answered his father **Abraham** and said unto him, O my father, as **the Lord** liveth and as thy soul liveth, there is nothing in my heart to cause me to deviate either to the right or to the left from the word that he has spoken to thee.

Jsr 23:55 Neither limb nor muscle has moved or stirred at this, nor is there in my heart any thought or evil counsel concerning this.

Jsr 23:56 But I am of joyful and cheerful heart in this matter, and I say, Blessed is **the Lord** who has this day chosen me to be a burnt offering before Him.

Jsr 23:57 And **Abraham** greatly rejoiced at the words of **Isaac**, and they went on and came together to that place that **the Lord** had spoken of.

<p>Gen 22:9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, (Note: Mount Moriah in northern Jerusalem - Gen 22:2)</p> <p>and laid the wood in order,</p> <p>and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.</p>	<p>Jsr 23:58 And Abraham approached to build the altar in that place, and Abraham was weeping, and Isaac took stones and mortar until they had finished building the altar.</p> <p>Jsr 23:59 And Abraham took the wood and placed it in order upon the altar which he had built.</p> <p>Jsr 23:60 And he took his son Isaac and bound him in order to place him upon the wood which was upon the altar, to slay him for a burnt offering before the Lord.</p>
--	--

Jsr 23:61 And **Isaac** said to his father, Bind me securely and then place me upon the altar lest I should turn and move, and break loose from the force of the knife upon my flesh and thereof profane the burnt offering; and **Abraham** did so.

Jsr 23:62 And **Isaac** still said to his father, O my father, when thou shalt have slain me and burnt me for an offering, take with thee that which shall remain of my ashes to bring to **Sarah** my mother, and say to her, This is the sweet smelling savor of **Isaac**; but do not tell her this if she should sit near a well or upon any high place, lest she should cast her soul after me and die.

Jsr 23:63 And **Abraham** heard the words of **Isaac**, and he lifted up his voice and wept when **Isaac** spake these words; and **Abraham's** tears gushed down upon **Isaac** his son, and **Isaac** wept bitterly, and he said to his father, Hasten thou, O my father, and do with me the will of **the Lord** our **God** as He has commanded thee.

Jsr 23:64 And the hearts of **Abraham** and **Isaac** rejoiced at this thing which **the Lord** had commanded them; but the eye wept bitterly whilst the heart rejoiced.

<p>Gen 22:10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.</p>	<p>Jsr 23:65 And Abraham bound his son Isaac, and placed him on the altar upon the wood, and Isaac stretched forth his neck upon the altar before his father, and Abraham stretched forth his hand to take the knife to slay his son as a burnt offering before the Lord.</p>
---	--

Angels intercede for Isaac

Jsr 23:66 At that time the **angels of mercy** came before **the Lord** and spake to him concerning **Isaac**, saying,
 Jsr 23:67 O Lord, thou art a merciful and compassionate King over all that thou hast created in heaven and in earth,
 and thou supportest them all; give therefore ransom and redemption instead of thy servant **Isaac**, and pity and have
 compassion upon **Abraham** and **Isaac** his son, who are this day performing thy commands.

Jsr 23:68 Hast thou seen, O Lord, how **Isaac** the son of **Abraham** thy servant is bound down to the slaughter like an
 animal? Now therefore let thy pity be roused for them, O Lord.

The Lord relents and substitutes a ram for Isaac

<p>Gen 22:11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I.</p> <p>Gen 22:12 And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.</p> <p>Gen 22:13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns:</p> <p style="text-align: center;">and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.</p> <p>Gen 22:14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovahjireh [H3070: Jehovah will see (to it)]: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.</p> <p>Note: Mount Moriah - Gen 22:2</p>	<p>Jsr 23:69 At that time the Lord appeared unto Abraham, and called to him, from heaven, and said unto him, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him, for now I know that thou fearest God in performing this act, and in not withholding thy son, thine only son, from me.</p> <p>Jsr 23:70 And Abraham lifted up his eyes and saw, and behold, a ram was caught in a thicket by his horns; that was the ram which the Lord God had created in the earth in the day that he made earth and heaven.</p> <p>Jsr 23:71 For the Lord had prepared this ram from that day, to be a burnt offering instead of Isaac.</p> <p>Jsr 23:72 And this ram was advancing to Abraham when Satan caught hold of him and entangled his horns in the thicket, that he might not advance to Abraham, in order that Abraham might slay his son.</p> <p>Jsr 23:73 And Abraham, seeing the ram advancing to him and Satan withholding him, fetched him and brought him before the altar, and he loosened his son Isaac from his binding, and he put the ram in his stead, and Abraham killed the ram upon the altar, and brought it up as an offering in the place of his son Isaac.</p> <p>Jsr 23:74 And Abraham sprinkled some of the blood of the ram upon the altar, and he exclaimed and said, This is in the place of my son, and may this be considered this day as the blood of my son before the Lord.</p> <p>Jsr 23:75 And all that Abraham did on this occasion by the altar, he would exclaim and say, This is in the room of my son, and may it this day be considered before the Lord in the place of my son; and Abraham finished the whole of the service by the altar, and the service was accepted before the Lord, and was accounted as if it had been Isaac; and the Lord blessed Abraham and his seed on that day.</p>
--	--

Gen 22:15 And **the angel of the LORD** called unto **Abraham** out of heaven the second time,
 Gen 22:16 And said, By myself have I sworn, saith **the LORD**, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:
 Gen 22:17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven,
 and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;
 Gen 22:18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.

Satan's revenge taken out on Sarah

Jsr 23:76 And **Satan** went to **Sarah**, and he appeared to her in the figure of an old man very humble and meek, and **Abraham** was yet engaged in the burnt offering before **the Lord**.

Jsr 23:77 And he said unto her, Dost thou not know all the work that **Abraham** has made with thine only son this day? for he took **Isaac** and built an altar, and killed him, and brought him up as a sacrifice upon the altar, and **Isaac** cried and wept before his father, but he looked not at him, neither did he have compassion over him.

Jsr 23:78 And Satan repeated these words, and he went away from her, and **Sarah** heard all the words of Satan, and she imagined him to be an old man from amongst **the sons of men** who had been with her son, and had come and told her these things.

Jsr 23:79 And **Sarah** lifted up her voice and wept and cried out bitterly on account of her son; and she threw herself upon the ground and she cast dust upon her head, and she said, O my son, **Isaac** my son, O that I had this day died instead of thee. And she continued to weep and said, It grieves me for thee, O my son, my son **Isaac**, O that I had died this day in thy stead.

Jsr 23:80 And she still continued to weep, and said, It grieves me for thee after that I have reared thee and have brought thee up; now my joy is turned into mourning over thee, I that had a longing for thee, and cried and prayed to **God** till I bare thee at ninety years old; and now hast thou served this day for the knife and the fire, to be made an offering.

Jsr 23:81 But I console myself with thee, my son, in its being **the word of the Lord**, for thou didst perform the command of thy **God**; for who can transgress the word of our **God**, in whose hands is the soul of every living creature?

Jsr 23:82 Thou art just, O Lord our **God**, for all thy works are good and righteous; for I also am rejoiced with thy word which thou didst command, and whilst mine eye weepeth bitterly my heart rejoiceth.

Jsr 23:83 And **Sarah** laid her head upon the bosom of one of her handmaids, and she became as still as a stone.

Jsr 23:84 She afterward rose up and went about making inquiries till she came to **Hebron**, and she inquired of all those whom she met walking in the road, and no one could tell her what had happened to her son.

Jsr 23:85 And she came with her maid servants and men servants to **Kireath-arba, which is Hebron**, and she asked concerning her Son, and she remained there while she sent some of her servants to seek where **Abraham** had gone with **Isaac**; they went to seek him in the house of **Shem** and **Eber**, and they could not find him, and they sought throughout the land and he was not there.

Sarah's Death by Satan

Jsr 23:86 And behold, **Satan** came to **Sarah** in the shape of an old man, and he came and stood before her, and he said unto her, I spoke falsely unto thee, for **Abraham** did not kill his son and he is not dead; and when she heard the word her joy was so exceedingly violent on account of her son, that her soul went out through joy; she died and was gathered to her people.

Gen 22:19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beersheba ; and Abraham dwelt at Beersheba .	Jsr 23:87 And when Abraham had finished his service he returned with his son Isaac to his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beersheba , and they came home.
--	---

Jsr 23:88 And **Abraham** sought for **Sarah**, and could not find her, and he made inquiries concerning her, and they said unto him, She went as far as **Hebron** to seek you both where you had gone, for thus was she informed.

Jsr 23:89 And **Abraham** and **Isaac** went to her to **Hebron**, and when they found that she was dead they lifted up their voices and wept bitterly over her; and **Isaac** fell upon his mother's face and wept over her, and he said, O my mother, my mother, how hast thou left me, and where hast thou gone? O how, how hast thou left me!

Jsr 23:90 And **Abraham** and **Isaac** wept greatly and all their servants wept with them on account of **Sarah**, and they mourned over her a great and heavy mourning.

Nahor's family

Gen 22:20 And it came to pass **after these things**, that it was told **Abraham**, saying, "Behold,

Milcah, she hath also borne children unto thy brother **Nahor**:

- Gen 22:21 Huz [H5780: **Uts,Uz**] his firstborn and
- **Buz [H938]** his brother and
- **Kemuel** the father of **Aram**
- Gen 22:22 and **Chesed**, and **Hazo**, and **Pildash**, and **Jidlaph**, and
- **Bethuel**."

Gen 22:23 And **Bethuel** begat **Rebekah**;
these eight **Milcah** did bear to **Nahor**, **Abraham's** brother.

Gen 22:24 And his **concubine**, whose name was **Reumah**, she bare also
Tebah, and **Gaham**, and **Thahash [H8477]** and **Maachah [H4601:Maakah]**.

Sarah is buried in the cave of Machpelah

<p>Gen 23:1 And Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.</p> <p>Gen 23:2 And Sarah died in Kirjatharba; the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.</p> <p>Gen 23:3 And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying,</p> <p>Gen 23:4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.</p> <p>Gen 23:5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,</p> <p>Gen 23:6 Hear us, my lord: thou art a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.</p> <p>Gen 23:7 And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth.</p> <p>Gen 23:8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,</p> <p>Gen 23:9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.</p> <p>Gen 23:10 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, even of all that went in at the gate of his city, saying,</p> <p>Gen 23:11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.</p> <p>Gen 23:12 And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.</p>	<p>Jsr 24:1 And the life of Sarah was one hundred and twenty-seven years, and Sarah died;</p> <p>and Abraham rose up from before his dead to seek a burial place to bury his wife Sarah; and he went and spoke to the children of Heth, the inhabitants of the land, saying,</p> <p>Jsr 24:2 I am a stranger and a sojourner with you in your land; give me a possession of a burial place in your land, that I may bury my dead from before me.</p> <p>3 And the children of Heth said unto Abraham,</p> <p>behold the land is before thee, in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead, for no man shall withhold thee from burying thy dead.</p> <p>4 And Abraham said unto them, If you are agreeable to this go and entreat for me to Ephron, the son of Zochar, requesting that he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which is in the end of his field, and I will purchase it of him for whatever he desire for it.</p> <p>Jsr 24:5 And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth, and they went and called for him, and he came before Abraham, and Ephron said unto Abraham, Behold all thou requirest thy servant will do;</p>
--	---

<p>Gen 23:13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.</p> <p>Gen 23:14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,</p> <p>Gen 23:15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred shekels of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.</p> <p>Gen 23:16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.</p> <p>Gen 23:17 And the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure</p> <p>Gen 23:18 Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.</p> <p>Gen 23:19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan.</p> <p>Gen 23:20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.</p>	<p>and Abraham said,</p> <p>No, but I will buy the cave and the field which thou hast for value, In order that it may be for a possession of a burial place for ever.</p> <p>Jsr 24:6 And Ephron answered and said,</p> <p>Behold the field and the cave are before thee, give whatever thou desirest; and Abraham said, Only at full value will I buy it from thy hand, and from the hands of those that go in at the gate of thy city, and from the hand of thy seed for ever.</p> <p>Jsr 24:7 And Ephron and all his brethren heard this, and Abraham weighed to Ephron four hundred shekels of silver in the hands of Ephron and in the hands of all his brethren; and Abraham wrote this transaction, and he wrote it and testified it with four witnesses.</p> <p>Jsr 24:8 And these are the names of the witnesses, Amigal son of Abishna the Hittite, Adichorom son of Ashunach the Hivite, Abdon son of Achiram the Gomerite, Bakdil the son of Abudish the Zidonite.</p> <p>Jsr 24:9 And Abraham took the book of the purchase, and placed it in his treasures, and these are the words that Abraham wrote in the book, namely:</p> <p>Jsr 24:10 That the cave and the field Abraham bought from Ephron the Hittite, and from his seed, and from those that go out of his city, and from their seed for ever, are to be a purchase to Abraham and to his seed and to those that go forth from his loins, for a possession of a burial place for ever; and he put a signet to it and testified it with witnesses.</p> <p>Jsr 24:11 And the field and the cave that was in it and all that place were made sure unto Abraham and unto his seed after him, from the children of Heth; behold it is before Mamre in Hebron, which is in the land of Canaan.</p> <p>Jsr 24:12 And after this Abraham buried his wife Sarah there, and that place and all its boundary became to Abraham and unto his seed for a possession of a burial place.</p>
--	---

Jsr 24:13 And **Abraham** buried **Sarah** with pomp as observed at the interment of kings, and she was buried in very fine and beautiful garments.

Jsr 24:14 And at her bier was **Shem**, his sons **Eber** and **Abimelech**, together with Anar, Ashcol and Mamre, and all the grandees of the land followed her bier.

Jsr 24:15 And the days of **Sarah** were **one hundred and twenty-seven years** and she died, and **Abraham** made a great and heavy mourning, and he performed the rites of mourning for seven days.

Jsr 24:16 And all the inhabitants of the land comforted **Abraham** and **Isaac** his son on account of **Sarah**.

Abraham and Isaac separate

Jsr 24:17 And when the days of their mourning passed by **Abraham** sent away his son **Isaac**, and he went to the house of **Shem and Eber**, to learn the ways of **the Lord** and his instructions, and **Abraham** remained there three years.

Jsr 24:18 At that time **Abraham** rose up with all his servants, and they went and returned homeward to **Beersheba**, and **Abraham** and all his servants remained in **Beersheba**.

All Philistine kings in Gerar named Abimelech

Jsr 24:19 And at the revolution of the year **Abimelech king of the Philistines** died in that year; he was one hundred and ninety-three years old at his death; and **Abraham** went with his people to the land of the **Philistines**, and they comforted the whole household and all his servants, and he then turned and went home.

Jsr 24:20 And it was after the death of **Abimelech** that **the people of Gerar took Benmalich his son**, and he was only twelve years old, and they made him lying in the place of his father.

Jsr 24:21 **And they called his name Abimelech** after the name of his father, for thus was it their custom to do in **Gerar**, and **Abimelech** reigned instead of **Abimelech** his father, and he sat upon his throne.

Families of Lot

Jsr 24:22 And **Lot the son of Haran** also died in those days, in the thirty-ninth year of the life of **Isaac**, and all the days that **Lot** lived were **one hundred and forty years** and he died.

Jsr 24:23 And **these are the children of Lot, that were born to him by his daughters**,

- the name of the first born was **Moab**,
- and the name of the second was **Benami**. (Note: from which came the **Ammonites**)

Jsr 24:24 And the two sons of **Lot** went and took themselves wives from **the land of Canaan**, and they bare children to them, and **the children of Moab were** Ed, Mayon, Tarsus, and Kanvil, four sons, these are fathers to the children of **Moab** unto this day.

Jsr 24:25 And all the families of the **children of Lot** went to dwell wherever they should light upon, for they were fruitful and increased abundantly.

Jsr 24:26 And they went and built themselves cities in the land where they dwelt, and they called the names of the cities which they built after their own names.

Death of Nahor

Jsr 24:27 And **Nahor** the son of **Terah**, brother to **Abraham**, died in those days in the fortieth year of the life of **Isaac**, and all the days of **Nahor** were **one hundred and seventy-two years** and he died and was buried in **Haran**.

Jsr 24:28 And when **Abraham** heard that his brother was dead he grieved sadly, and he mourned over his brother many days.

A wife found for Isaac - **Rebekah(Rebecca)**

Gen 24:1 And **Abraham** was old, and well stricken in age: and **the LORD** had blessed **Abraham** in all things.

Gen 24:2 And **Abraham** said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

Gen 24:3 And I will make thee swear by **the LORD, the God** of heaven, and **the God** of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of **the daughters of the Canaanites**, among whom I dwell:

Gen 24:4 But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son **Isaac**.

Jsr 24:29 And **Abraham** called for **Eliezer his head servant**, to give him orders concerning his house, and he came and stood before him.

Jsr 24:30 And **Abraham** said to him, Behold I am old, I do not know the day of my death; for I am advanced in days; now therefore rise up, go forth and do not take a wife for my son from this place and from this land, from **the daughters of the Canaanites** amongst whom we dwell.

Jsr 24:31a But go to my land and to my birthplace, and take from thence a wife for my son,

Gen 24:7 **The LORD God** of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, **Unto thy seed will I give this land;** he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

Gen 24:5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure [if] the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

Gen 24:6 And **Abraham** said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

Gen 24:8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

Gen 24:9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of **Abraham** his master, **and sware to him concerning that matter.**

Gen 24:10 And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor. **Note: Haran was a major city in upper Mesopotamia. Mesopotamia is today known as Turkey.**

Gen 24:11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time that women go out to draw water.

Gen 24:12 And he said, O **LORD God** of my master **Abraham**, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master **Abraham**.

Gen 24:13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

Gen 24:14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant **Isaac**; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

Gen 24:15 And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, **Rebekah** came out, who was born to **Bethuel**, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, **Abraham's** brother, with her pitcher upon

Jsr 24:31b and **the Lord God** of Heaven and earth who took me from my father's house and brought me to this place, and said unto me, **To thy seed will I give this land for an inheritance for ever,** he will send his angel before thee and prosper thy way, that thou mayest obtain a wife for my son from my family and from my father's house.

Jsr 24:32 And the servant answered his master **Abraham** and said, Behold I go to thy birthplace and to thy father's house, and take a wife for thy son from there; but if the woman be not willing to follow me to this land, shall I take thy son back to the land of thy birthplace?

Jsr 24:33 And **Abraham** said unto him, Take heed that thou bring not my son hither again, for **the Lord** before whom I have walked he will send his angel before thee and prosper thy way.

Jsr 24:34 And Eliezer did as **Abraham** ordered him, and **Eliezer swore unto Abraham his master upon this matter;**

and Eliezer rose up and took ten camels of the camels of his master, **and ten men from his master's servants** with him, and they rose up and **went to Haran, the city of Abraham and Nahor, in order to fetch a wife for Isaac** the son of **Abraham**;

and whilst they were gone **Abraham** sent to the house of **Shem** and **Eber**, and they brought from thence his son **Isaac**.

Jsr 24:35 And **Isaac** came home to his father's house to **Beersheba**,

whilst Eliezer and his men came to **Haran**; and they stopped in the city by the watering place, and he made his camels to kneel down by the water and they remained there.

Jsr 24:36 And Eliezer, **Abraham's** servant, prayed and said, O **God** of **Abraham** my master; send me I pray thee good speed this day and show kindness unto my master, that thou shalt appoint this day a wife for my master's son from his family.

Jsr 24:37 And **the Lord** hearkened to the voice of Eliezer, for the sake of his servant **Abraham**, and he happened to meet with the daughter of **Bethuel**, the son of **Milcah**, the wife of **Nahor**, brother to

<p>her shoulder.</p> <p>Gen 24:16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.</p> <p>Gen 24:17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.</p> <p>Gen 24:18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.</p> <p>Gen 24:19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.</p> <p>Gen 24:20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.</p> <p>Gen 24:21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.</p> <p>Gen 24:22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold;</p> <p>Gen 24:23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?</p> <p>Gen 24:24 And she said unto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor.</p> <p>Gen 24:25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.</p> <p>Gen 24:26 And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.</p> <p>Gen 24:27 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth: I being in the way, the LORD led me to the house of my master's brethren.</p> <p>Gen 24:28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things.</p> <p>Gen 24:29 And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.</p> <p>Gen 24:30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.</p> <p>Gen 24:31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.</p> <p>Gen 24:32 And the man came into the house: and he</p>	<p>Abraham,</p> <p>Jsr 24:40 And the young woman was of very comely appearance, she was a virgin, and Rebecca was ten years old in those days.</p> <p>and Eliezer came to her house.</p>
---	--

<p>ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.</p> <p>Gen 24:33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.</p> <p>Gen 24:34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.</p> <p>Gen 24:35 And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.</p> <p>Gen 24:36 And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath.</p> <p>Gen 24:37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:</p> <p>Gen 24:38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.</p> <p>Gen 24:39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.</p> <p>Gen 24:40 And he said unto me, The LORD, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:</p> <p>Gen 24:41 Then shalt thou be clear from this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.</p> <p>Gen 24:42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:</p> <p>Gen 24:43 Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;</p> <p>Gen 24:44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.</p> <p>Gen 24:45 And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.</p> <p>Gen 24:46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.</p> <p>Gen 24:47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.</p> <p>Gen 24:48 And I bowed down my head, and</p>	<p>Jsr 24:38 And Eliezer related to them all his concerns, and that he was Abraham's servant,</p>
---	--

worshipped **the LORD**, and blessed **the LORD God** of my master **Abraham**, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

Gen 24:49 And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

Gen 24:50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from **the LORD**: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

Gen 24:51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as **the LORD** hath spoken.

Gen 24:52 And it came to pass, that, when **Abraham's** servant heard their words, he worshipped **the LORD**, bowing himself to the earth.

Gen 24:53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things.

Gen 24:54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master.

Gen 24:55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

Gen 24:56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing **the LORD** hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

Gen 24:57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

Gen 24:58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

Gen 24:59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and **Abraham's** servant, and his men.

Gen 24:60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

Gen 24:61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

Gen 24:62 And **Isaac** came from the way of the well Lahairoi; for he dwelt in the south country.

Gen 24:63 And **Isaac** went out to meditate in the field

and they greatly rejoiced at him.

Jsr 24:39 And they all blessed **the Lord** who brought this thing about, and they gave him **Rebecca**, the daughter of **Bethuel**, for a wife for **Isaac**.

Jsr 24:41 And **Bethuel** and **Laban** and his children made a feast on that night, and Eliezer **and his men** came and ate and drank and rejoiced there on that night.

Jsr 24:42 And Eliezer rose up in the morning, he and the men that were with him, and he called to the whole household of **Bethuel**, saying, Send me away that I may go to my master;

and they rose up and sent away **Rebecca** and her nurse Deborah, the daughter of Uz,

and they gave her silver and gold, men servants and maid servants, and they blessed her.

Jsr 24:43 And they sent Eliezer away with his men; and the servants took **Rebecca**, and he went and returned to his master to **the land of Canaan**.

<p>at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were coming.</p> <p>Gen 24:64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.</p> <p>Gen 24:65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.</p> <p>Gen 24:66 And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.</p> <p>Gen 24:67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after his mother's death.</p>	<p>Jsr 24:44 And Isaac took Rebecca and she became his wife, and he brought her into the tent.</p> <p>Jsr 24:45 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebecca, the daughter of his uncle Bethuel, for a wife.</p>
--	---

Offspring of Abraham via Keturah

<p>Gen 25:1 Then again Abraham took another wife, and her name was Keturah.</p> <p>Note: his former wife, Sarai, is deceased.</p> <p>Gen 25:2 And she bare him Zimran and Jokshan and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.</p> <p>Gen 25:3 And Jokshan begat Sheba and Dedan.</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim and Letushim and Leummim.</p> <p>Gen 25:4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abida, and Eldaah.</p> <p>All these <i>were</i> the children of Keturah.</p>	<p>Jsr 25:1 And it was at that time that Abraham again took a wife in his old age, and her name was Keturah, from the land of Canaan.</p> <p>Jsr 25:2 And she bare unto him Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian, Ishbak and Shuach, being six sons.</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">And the children of Zimran were Abihen, Molich and Narim.</p> <p>Jsr 25:3 And the sons of Jokshan were Sheba and Dedan,</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">and the sons of Medan were Amida, Joab, Gochi, Elisha and Nothach;</p> <p style="padding-left: 40px;">and the sons of Midian were Ephah, Epher, Chanoch, Abida and Eldaah.</p> <p>Jsr 25:4 And the sons of Ishbak were Makiro, Beyodua and Tator.</p> <p>Jsr 25:5 And the sons of Shuach were Bildad, Mamdad, Munan and Meban;</p> <p>all these are the families of the children of Keturah the Canaanitish woman which she bare unto Abraham the Hebrew.</p>
---	---

Sons of Abraham's concubines sent to the east

<p>Gen 25:5 And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.</p> <p>Gen 25:6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country. (Note: the lands lying east of Palestine, namely, Arabia, Mesopotamia, etc.)</p>	<p>Jsr 25:6 And Abraham sent all these away, and he gave them gifts, and they went away from his son Isaac to dwell wherever they should find a place.</p> <p>Jsr 25:7 And all these went to the mountain at the east, and they built themselves six cities in which they dwelt unto this day.</p>
--	---

Jsr 25:8 But the children of **Sheba** and **Dedan**, children of **Jokshan**, with their children, did not dwell with their brethren in their cities, and they journeyed and encamped in the **countries and wildernesses** unto this day.

Genealogy of the Midianites

Jsr 25:9 And the children of **Midian, son of Abraham**, went to the **east of the land of Cush**, and they there found a large valley in the eastern country, and they remained there and built a city, and they dwelt therein, that is the **land of Midian** unto this day.

Note:

- **Cush** incorporated today's Sudan, Ethiopia, and Somalia
- **Midian** included the north western coastal region of today's Saudi Arabia along the Gulf of Aqaba

Jsr 25:10 And **Midian** dwelt in the city which he built, he and his five sons and all belonging to him.

Jsr 25:11 And these are the names of the **sons of Midian according to their names in their cities, Ephah, Epher, Chanoch, Abida and Eldaah.**

- **Jsr 25:12** And the **sons of Ephah** were Methach, Meshar, Avi and Tzanua,
- and the **sons of Epher** were **Ephron**, Zur, Alirun and Medin,
- and the **sons of Chanoch** were Reuel, Rekem, Azi, Alyoshub and Alad.
- **Jsr 25:13** And the **sons of Abida** were Chur, Melud, Kerury, Molchi;
- and the **sons of Eldaah** were Miker, and Reba, and Malchiyah and Gabol;

these are the names of the **Midianites** according to their families; and afterward the **families of Midian** spread throughout the **land of Midian**.

<p>Gen 25:12 Now these are <i>the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham;</i></p> <p>Gen 25:13 And these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,</p>	<p>Jsr 25:14 And these are the generations of Ishmael the son Abraham, whom Hagar, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham.</p> <p>Jsr 25:15 And Ishmael took a wife from the land of Egypt, and her name was Ribah, the same is Meribah.</p> <p>Jsr 25:16 And Ribah bare unto Ishmael Nebayoth, Kedar, Adbeel, Mibsam and their sister Bosmath.</p> <p>Jsr 25:17 And Ishmael cast away his wife Ribah, and she went from him and returned to Egypt to the house of her father, and she dwelt there, for she had been very bad in the sight of Ishmael, and in the sight of his father Abraham.</p> <p>Jsr 25:18 And Ishmael afterward took a wife from</p>
---	--

<p>Gen 25:14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa, Gen 25:15 Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah: Gen 25:16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.</p>	<p>the land of Canaan, and her name was Malchuth, and she bare unto him Nishma, Dumah, Masa, Chadad, Tema, Yetur, Naphish and Kedma. Jsr 25:19a These are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, being twelve princes according to their nations;</p>
--	---

Jsr 25:19b and the families of **Ishmael** afterward spread forth, and **Ishmael** took his children and all the property that he had gained, together with the souls of his household and all belonging to him, and they went to dwell where they should find a place.

<p>Gen 25:18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.</p>	<p>Jsr 25:20 And they went and dwelt near the wilderness of Paran, and their dwelling was from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt as thou comest toward Assyria.</p>
---	---

Note: Bible maps cannot agree on the location of Shur. Some say northern Negev and others say Saudi Arabia close to the Negev.

Jsr 25:21 And **Ishmael** and his sons dwelt in the land, and they had children born to them, and they were fruitful and increased abundantly.

- Jsr 25:22 And these are the names of the **sons of Nebayoth** the first born of **Ishmael**; Mend, Send, Mayon;
- and the **sons of Kedar** were Alyon, Kezem, Chamad and Eli.
- Jsr 25:23 And the **sons of Adbeel** were Chamad and Jabin;
- and the **sons of Mibsam** were Obadiah, Ebedmelech and Yeush;

these are the families of the **children of Ribah the wife of Ishmael**. (Note: **Ishmael's 1st** and rebellious wife)

- Jsr 25:24 And the **sons of Mishma** the son of **Ishmael** were Shamua, Zecaryon and Obed;
- and the **sons of Dumah** were Kezed, Eli, Machmad and Amed.
- Jsr 25:25 And the **sons of Masa** were Melon, Mula and Ebidadon;
- and the **sons of Chadad** were Azur, Minzar and Ebedmelech;
- and the **sons of Tema** were Seir, Sadon and Yakol.
- Jsr 25:26 And the **sons of Yetur** were Merith, Yaish, Alyo, and Pachoth;
- and the **sons of Naphish** were Ebed-Tamed, Abiyasaph and Mir;
- and the **sons of Kedma** were Calip, Tachtu, and Omir;

these were the **children of Malchuth the wife of Ishmael** according to their families.

Jsr 25:27 All these are the families of **Ishmael** according to their generations, and they dwelt in those lands wherein they had built themselves cities unto this day.

Gen 25:17 And these are the years of the life of **Ishmael**, **an hundred and thirty and seven years**: and he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

Gen 25:19 And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac;

Gen 25:20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padanaram, the sister to Laban the Syrian. (Note: Rebekah was then ten years old - Jsr 24:40)

Jsr 25:28 And Rebecca the daughter of Bethuel, the wife of Abraham's son Isaac, was barren in those days, she had no offspring; and Isaac dwelt with his father in the land of Canaan; and the Lord was with Isaac; and Arpachshad the son of Shem the son of Noah died in those days, in the forty-eighth year of the life of Isaac, and all the days that Arpachshad lived were four hundred and thirty-eight years, and he died.

Rebecca, like Sarah, is barren

Jsr 26:1 And in the fifty-ninth year of the life of Isaac the son of Abraham, Rebecca his wife was still barren in those days.

Jsr 26:2 And Rebecca said unto Isaac, Truly I have heard, my lord, that thy mother Sarah was barren in her days until my Lord Abraham, thy father, prayed for her and she conceived by him.

Jsr 26:3 Now therefore stand up, pray thou also to God and he will hear thy prayer and remember us through his mercies.

Jsr 26:4 And Isaac answered his wife Rebecca, saying, Abraham has already prayed for me to God to multiply his seed, now therefore this barrenness must proceed to us from thee.

Jsr 26:5a And Rebecca said unto him, But arise now thou also and pray, that the Lord may hear thy prayer and grant me children, and Isaac hearkened to the words of his wife, and Isaac and his wife rose up and went to the land of Moriah to pray there and to seek the Lord,

Two nations prophesied regarding Rebecca's womb Birth of Jacob and Esau

Gen 25:21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren:

and the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

Gen 25:22 And the children struggled together within her;

Jsr 26:5b and when they had reached that place Isaac stood up and prayed to the Lord on account of his wife because she was barren.

Jsr 26:6 And Isaac said, O Lord God of heaven and earth, whose goodness and mercies fill the earth, thou who didst take my father from his father's house and from his birthplace, and didst bring him unto this land, and didst say unto him, To thy seed will I give the land, and thou didst promise him and didst declare unto him, I will multiply thy seed as the stars of heaven and as the sand of the sea, now may thy words be verified which thou didst speak unto my father.

Jsr 26:7 For thou art the Lord our God, our eyes are toward thee to give us seed of men, as thou didst promise us, for thou art the Lord our God and our eyes are directed toward thee only.

Jsr 26:8 And the Lord heard the prayer of Isaac the son of Abraham, and the Lord was entreated of him and Rebecca his wife conceived.

Jsr 26:9 And in about seven months after the children struggled together within her, and it pained her greatly that she was wearied on account of them, and she said to all the women who were then in the land, Did such a thing happen to you as it has to me? and they said unto her, No.

<p>and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the LORD.</p> <p>Gen 25:23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.</p> <p>Gen 25:24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Gen 25:25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. • Gen 25:26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them. <p>Note: Rebecca was 30 years old then</p>	<p>Jsr 26:10 And she said unto them, Why am I alone in this amongst all the women that were upon earth? and she went to the land of Moriah to seek the Lord on account of this; and she went to Shem and Eber his son to make inquiries of them in this matter, and that they should seek the Lord in this thing respecting her.</p> <p>Jsr 26:11 And she also asked Abraham to seek and inquire of the Lord about all that had befallen her.</p> <p>Jsr 26:12 And they all inquired of the Lord concerning this matter, and they brought her word from the Lord and told her, Two children are in thy womb, and two nations shall rise from them; and one nation shall be stronger than the other, and the greater shall serve the younger.</p> <p>Jsr 26:13 And when her days to be delivered were completed, she knelt down, and behold there were twins in her womb, as the Lord had spoken to her.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Jsr 26:14 And the first came out red all over like a hairy garment, and all the people of the land called his name Esau, saying, That this one was made complete from the womb. • Jsr 26:15 And after that came his brother, and his hand took hold of Esau's heel, therefore they called his name Jacob. <p>Jsr 26:16 And Isaac, the son of Abraham, was sixty years old when he begat them.</p>
--	---

Character of **Jacob** and **Esau** contrasted

<p>Gen 25:27 And the boys grew:</p> <p>and Esau was a cunning [H3045: diabolical, deceitful] hunter, a man of the field;</p> <p>and Jacob was a plain [H8535: perfect, undefiled, upright] man, dwelling in tents.</p>	<p>Jsr 26:17 And the boys grew up to their fifteenth year, and they came amongst the society of men. Esau was a designing and deceitful man, and an expert hunter in the field, and Jacob was a man perfect and wise, dwelling in tents, feeding flocks and learning the instructions of the Lord and the commands of his father and mother.</p>
--	--

Dwelling places of Abraham's offspring changes

Jsr 26:18 And **Isaac** and the **children of his household** dwelt with his father **Abraham** in **the land of Canaan**, as **God** had commanded them.

Jsr 26:19 And **Ishmael** the son of **Abraham** went with his children and all belonging to them, and they returned there to the **land of Havelah**, and they dwelt there.

Jsr 26:20 And all the children of **Abraham's concubines** went to dwell in **the land of the east**, for **Abraham** had sent them away from his son, and had given them presents, and they went away.

Abraham admonishes Isaac to keep the Lord's commandments

Jsr 26:21 And **Abraham** gave all that he had to his son **Isaac**, and he also gave him all his treasures.

Jsr 26:22 And he commanded him saying, Dost thou not know and understand **the Lord** is **God** in heaven and in earth, and there is no other beside him?

Jsr 26:23 And it was he who took me from my father's house, and from my birth place, and gave me all the delights upon earth; who delivered me from the counsel of the wicked, for in him did I trust.

Jsr 26:24 And he brought me to this place, and he delivered me from Ur Casdim; and he said unto me, To thy seed will I give all these lands, and they shall inherit them when they keep my commandments, my statutes and my judgments that I have commanded thee, and which I shall command them.

Jsr 26:25 Now therefore my son, hearken to my voice, and keep the commandments of **the Lord thy God**, which I commanded thee, do not turn from the right way either to the right or to the left, in order that it may be well with thee and thy children after thee forever.

Jsr 26:26 And remember the wonderful works of **the Lord**, and his kindness that he has shown toward us, in having delivered us from the hands of our enemies, and **the Lord** our **God** caused them to fall into our hands; and now therefore keep all that I have commanded thee, and turn not away from the commandments of thy **God**, and serve none beside him, in order that it may be well with thee and thy seed after thee.

Jsr 26:27 And teach thou thy children and thy seed the instructions of **the Lord** and his commandments, and teach them the upright way in which they should go, in order that it may be well with them forever.

Jsr 26:28 And **Isaac** answered his father and said unto him, That which my Lord has commanded that will I do, and I will not depart from the commands of **the Lord** my **God**, I will keep all that he commanded me; and **Abraham** blessed his son **Isaac**, and also his children; and **Abraham** taught **Jacob** the instruction of **the Lord** and his ways.

Death of Abraham

Gen 25:7 And these are the days of the years of **Abraham's** life which he lived, **an hundred threescore and fifteen years.** [175 years]

Gen 25:8 Then **Abraham** gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.

Gen 25:9 And his sons **Isaac** and **Ishmael** buried him

in **the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, facing Mamre,**

Gen 25:10 the field which **Abraham** purchased from **the sons of Heth**; there was **Abraham** buried, and **Sarah** his wife.

Jsr 26:29 And it was at that time that **Abraham** died, **in the fifteenth year of the life of Jacob and Esau**, the sons of **Isaac**, and all the days of **Abraham** were **one hundred and seventy-five years**, and he died and was gathered to his people in good old age, old and satisfied with days.

and **Isaac** and **Ishmael** his sons buried him.

Jsr 26:30 And when the **inhabitants of Canaan** heard that **Abraham** was dead, they all came with their kings and princes and all their men to bury **Abraham**.

Jsr 26:31 And all the inhabitants of the **land of Haran**, and all the families of the house of **Abraham**, and all the princes and grandees, and the sons of **Abraham** by the concubines, all came when they heard of **Abraham's** death, and they requited **Abraham's** kindness, and comforted **Isaac** his son, and they buried **Abraham** in the cave which he bought from **Ephron the Hittite** and his children, for the possession of a burial place.

Jsr 26:32 And **all the inhabitants of Canaan**, and all those who had known **Abraham**, wept for **Abraham** a whole year, and men and women mourned over him.

Jsr 26:33 And all the little children, and all the inhabitants of the land wept on account of **Abraham**, for **Abraham** had been good to them all, and because he had been upright with **God** and men.

Jsr 26:34 And there arose not a man who feared **God** like unto **Abraham**, for he had feared his **God** from his youth, and had served **the Lord**, and had gone in all his ways during his life, from his childhood to the day of his death.

Jsr 26:35 And **the Lord** was with him and delivered him from the counsel of **Nimrod** and his people, and when he made war with the **four kings of Elam** he conquered them.

<p>Gen 25:11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac;</p> <p>and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahairoi. Beer-lahai-roi. Note: Cannot find on any Bible maps</p>	<p>Jsr 26:36 And he brought all the children of the earth to the service of God, and he taught them the ways of the Lord, and caused them to know the Lord.</p> <p>Jsr 26:37 And he formed a grove and he planted a vineyard therein, and he had always prepared in his tent meat and drink to those that passed through the land, that they might satisfy themselves in his house.</p> <p>Jsr 26:38 And the Lord God delivered the whole earth on account of Abraham.</p> <p>Jsr 26:39 And it was after the death of Abraham that God blessed his son Isaac and his children, and the Lord was with Isaac as he had been with his father Abraham, for Isaac kept all the commandments of the Lord as Abraham his father had commanded him; he did not turn to the right or to the left from the right path which his father had commanded him.</p>
---	--

Esau kills Nimrod, king of Babel

Jsr 27:1 And **Esau** at that time, after the death of **Abraham**, frequently went in the field to hunt.

Jsr 27:2 And **Nimrod king of Babel**, the same was **Amraphel**, also frequently went with his mighty men to hunt in the field, and to walk about with his men in the cool of the day.

Jsr 27:3 And **Nimrod** was observing **Esau** all the days, for a jealousy was formed in the heart of **Nimrod** against **Esau** all the days.

Jsr 27:4 And on a certain day **Esau** went in the field to hunt, and he found **Nimrod** walking in the wilderness with his two men.

Jsr 27:5 And all his mighty men and his people were with him in the wilderness, but they removed at a distance from him, and they went from him in different directions to hunt, and **Esau** concealed himself for **Nimrod**, and he lurked for him in the wilderness.

Jsr 27:6 And **Nimrod** and his men that were with him did not know **him**, and **Nimrod** and his men frequently walked about in the field at the cool of the day, and to know where his men were hunting in the field.

Jsr 27:7 And **Nimrod** and two of his men that were with him came to the place where they were, when **Esau** started suddenly from his lurking place, and drew his sword, and hastened and ran to **Nimrod** and cut off his head.

Jsr 27:8 And **Esau** fought a desperate fight with the two men that were with **Nimrod**, and when they called out to him, **Esau** turned to them and smote them to death with his sword.

Jsr 27:9 And all the mighty men of **Nimrod**, who had left him to go to the wilderness, heard the cry at a distance, and they knew the voices of those two men, and they ran to know the cause of it, when they found their king and the two men that were with him lying dead in the wilderness.

Jsr 27:10 And when **Esau** saw the mighty men of **Nimrod** coming at a distance, he fled, and thereby escaped; and **Esau** took the valuable garments of **Nimrod**, which **Nimrod's father** had bequeathed to **Nimrod**, and with which **Nimrod** prevailed over the whole land, and he ran and concealed them in his house.

Esau's fear of Nimrod's men taking revenge causes Esau to sell his birthright to Jacob

<p>Gen 25:29 And Jacob sod pottage [lentil soup]; and Esau came from the field, and he was faint:</p> <p>Gen 25:30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom.</p> <p>Gen 25:31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.</p> <p>Gen 25:32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?</p> <p>Gen 25:33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he swore unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.</p> <p>Gen 25:34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright.</p>	<p>Jsr 27:11 And Esau took those garments and ran into the city on account of Nimrod's men, and he came unto his father's house wearied and exhausted from fight, and he was ready to die through grief when he approached his brother Jacob and sat before him.</p> <p>Jsr 27:12 And he said unto his brother Jacob, Behold I shall die this day, and wherefore then do I want the birthright?</p> <p>And Jacob acted wisely with Esau in this matter,</p> <p>and Esau sold his birthright to Jacob, for it was so brought about by the Lord.</p> <p>Jsr 27:13 And Esau's portion in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham had bought from the children of Heth for the possession of a burial ground, Esau also sold to Jacob, and Jacob bought all this from his brother Esau for value given.</p> <p>Jsr 27:14 And Jacob wrote the whole of this in a book, and he testified the same with witnesses, and he sealed it, and the book remained in the hands of Jacob.</p>
---	--

Nimrod's kingdom falls

Jsr 27:15 And when **Nimrod** the son of **Cush** died, his men lifted him up and brought him in consternation, and buried him in his city, and all the days that **Nimrod** lived were two hundred and fifteen years and he died.

Jsr 27:16 And the days that **Nimrod** reigned upon the people of the land were one hundred and eighty-five years; and **Nimrod** died by the sword of **Esau** in shame and contempt, and the seed of **Abraham** caused his death as he had seen in his dream.

Jsr 27:17 And at the death of **Nimrod** his kingdom became divided into many divisions, and all those parts that **Nimrod** reigned over were restored to the respective kings of the land, who recovered them after the death of **Nimrod**, and all the people of the house of **Nimrod** were for a long time enslaved to all the other kings of the land.